DISTRICT COURT NO. 3	
2 DALI	LAS
COUNTY, TEXAS	
3	
4	
5	
6 THE STATE OF TEXAS	}
NO. F-96-39973-J	
7 VS:	}
& A-96-253	
8 DARLIE LYNN ROUTIER	}
Kerr Co. Number	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13 R1	EPORTERS
RECORD	
14	JURY
TRIAL	
15 VOL.	44 OF
53 VOLS.	
16	January
29, 1997	

Wednesday

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 CAPT

I O N

2

3

4 BE IT REMEMBERED THAT, on Wednesday, the 29th day of

- 5 January, 1997, in the Criminal District Court Number 3 of
- 6 Dallas County, Texas, the abovestyled cause came on for
- 7 a jury trial before the Hon.

 Mark Tolle, Judge of the
- 8 Criminal District Court No. 3, of Dallas County, Texas,
- 9 with a jury, and the proceedings were held, in open
- 10 court, in the City of Kerrville,
 Kerr County Courthouse,
- 11 Kerr County, Texas, and the proceedings were had as
- 12 follows:

13

14

15

16

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 2 APPEAR ANCES 3 4 5 HON. JOHN VANCE 6 Criminal District Attorney 7 Dallas County, Texas 8 9 BY: HON. GREG DAVIS 10 Assistant District Attorney 11 Dallas County, Texas 12 13 AND: 14 HON. TOBY SHOOK 15 Assistant District Attorney Dallas County, 16 Texas 17 AND: 18

20 Assistant

HON. SHERRI

19

WALLACE

District Attorney

21 Dallas County,

Texas

22

23

APPEARING FOR THE STATE OF TEXAS

24

25

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

ADDITIONAL APPEARANCES: 2 HON. DOUGLAS D. MULDER 4 Attorney at Law 5 2650 Maxus Energy Tower 6 717 N. Harwood 7 Dallas, TX 75201 8 9 AND: HON. CURTIS GLOVER 10 Attorney at Law 11 2650 Maxus Energy Tower 12 717 N. Harwood 13 Dallas, TX 75201 14 15 AND: HON. RICHARD C. MOSTY 16 Attorney at Law 17 Wallace, Mosty, Machann, Jackson & Williams 820 Main 18

Street, Suite 200

19 Kerrville,

TX 78028

20

21 AND: HON. S.

PRESTON DOUGLASS, JR.

22 Attorney at

Law

Wallace,

Mosty, Machann, Jackson &

Williams

24 820 Main

Street, Suite 200

25 Kerrville,

TX 78028

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1		
2	AND:	HON. JOHN
HAGI	JER	
3		Attorney at
Law		
4		901 Main Street, Suite 3601
5		Dallas, TX 75202
6		ALL ATTORNEYS REPRESENTING
THE		
7		DEFENDANT: DARLIE ROUTIER
8		MR. HAGLER HANDLING THE
APPE	CAL	
9	AND:	
10		HON. ALBERT D. PATILLO, III
11		Attorney at Law
12		820 Main Street, Suite 211
13		Kerrville, TX 78028
14		APPEARING FOR: Witness-
15		Detective Jimmy
Patt	terson	
16		only on one date in
tria	ıl	
17	AND:	
18		HON. STEVEN J. PICKELL
19		Attorney at Law

21	Kerrville, TX 78028
22	APPEARING FOR: Witness
23	Officer Chris Frosch
24	only on one date in
trial 25	

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1		PROCEEDIN			
G S					
2					
3	January 29th, 1997				
4	Wednesday				
5	9:00 a.m.				
6					
7		(Whereupon, the			
foll	owing				
8		proceedings were held			
in					
9		open court, in the			
pres	ence				
10		and hearing of the			
11		defendant, being			
12		represented by her			
atto	rneys				
13		and the representatives			
of					
14		the State of Texas, but			
15		outside the presence of			
the					
16		<pre>jury, as follows:)</pre>			
17					
18		THE COURT: All			
righ	t. Are both sides				

19 ready?

MR. GREG DAVIS:

Yes, sir, the State

21 is ready.

22 MR. RICHARD

MOSTY: Yes, your Honor,

23 we are ready.

24 THE COURT:

Bring the jury in.

25

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1
                         (Whereupon, the
jury
 2
                          Was returned to
the
 3
                          Courtroom, and
the
 4
                          Proceedings
were
 5
                          Resumed on the
record,
 6
                          In open court, in
the
 7
                          Presence and
hearing
                          Of the
defendant,
 9
                         As follows:)
10
11
                         THE COURT:
All right. Good morning,
     ladies and gentlemen, be seated.
Let the record reflect
     that all parties in the trial
13
are present and the jury is
```

14

seated.

The defense

may call its next witness.

16 MR. S.

PRESTON DOUGLASS: Arenda

17 Langford.

18 THE COURT:

Would you raise your right

19 hand?

20

21 (Whereupon,

the witness

22 Was duly

sworn by the

23 Court, to

speak the truth,

The whole

truth and

Nothing but

the truth,

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1	After which,
the	
2	Proceedings
were	
3	Resumed as follows:)
4	
5	THE COURT: Do you solemnly swear
or	
6 affirm that the test	cimony you are about to give will
be	
7 the truth, the whole	truth, and nothing but the truth,
so 8 help you God?	
9	THE WITNESS: I do.
10 M	MR. GREG DAVIS: May we approach?
11	THE COURT: All right.
12	
13	(Whereupon, a short
14	discussion was
held	
15	at the side of
the	
16	bench, between the
Court,	
17	and the attorneys for
18	both sides in the case,
19	off the record, and

outside 20 of the hearing of the 21 Jury, after which time, 22 the proceedings were 23 resumed on the record, 24 outside the hearing of

25

the jury as follows:)

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter 4751

```
1
 2
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Judge, we
need to
   go into a matter.
                        THE COURT: Well, if the jury will
 4
 5
   step back into the jury room briefly, please.
 6
 7
                         (Whereupon, the jury
 8
                         Was excused from
the
 9
                         Courtroom, and
the
10
                         Proceedings were
held
11
                         In the presence of
the
12
                         Defendant, with
her
13
                         Attorney, but
outside
14
                         The presence of
jury
                         As follows:).
15
16
17
                        THE COURT: Let the record
```

reflect

- 18 that all parties in the trial are present. These
- 19 proceedings are being held outside the presence of the
- 20 jury.
- 21 Mr. Mulder.
- MR. S. PRESTON DOUGLASS: Your

Honor,

- 23 if I might --
- THE COURT: Oh, excuse me. Mr.
- 25 Douglass.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 MR. S. PRESTON DOUGLASS: If I
- may go
- 2 into the issue regarding Arenda. Arenda Langford was
 - 3 called inadvertently. She had sat in the courtroom
 - 4 during what, I believe, was Tom Bevel's testimony.

Ιt

- 5 was inadvertently not recognized by us.
- 6 Her testimony does not go to any issue
- 7 that Tom Bevel testified to. She gained no
- 8 with respect to her testimony, with respect to issues
- 9 that she saw when she was in the courtroom.
- 10 The Witness Sequestration Rule,

and

knowledge

- 11 the Rule against a witness being in court is
- 12 discretionary with the Court. And if it does not affect
- 13 their testimony, it's purely discretionary, and the Court
- 14 can allow that witness to testify if those issues do not
- 15 go to issues that she saw or witnessed in the courtroom.

16	And	for	that	reason,	we	would
submit						

- 17 that she is capable to testify and not exempt under the
- 18 rule, and if she should not be allowed to testify, we
- 19 need to do a Bill.
- THE COURT: Well, do a Bill then,
- 21 because I'm not going to let -- anybody who has been in
- 22 the courtroom is not going to testify. That is
- 23 discretionary, and so I'm going to exercise my discretion
- 24 and not let her testify.
- MR. PRESTON DOUGLASS, JR.: Your

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 Honor, while we're on that issue then, the next witness
- 2 we're going to call is Lloyd Harrell, who, of course is
- 3 our investigator.
- 4 His testimony would not go to any
- 5 factual issue in the case at all. His testimony will be
- 6 a summary and a review of the 911 tape which has been
 - 7 entered into evidence, and does not go to any factual
- 8 issue regarding the case, but only the evidence which has
- 9 been entered by the State, and his review of the 10 evidence.
- 11 THE COURT: All right. Same ruling.
- 12 So let's get on with making your Bill, whatever you want
- 13 to do.
- MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Well, I guess,
- 15 Judge, we can do it the easy way, or we can do it the
- 16 hard way, and I am equally adept at doing it either

way.

17 In fact, I kind of like the hard way.

THE COURT: Very well, Mr.

Mulder,

19 what I wish to know is, do you wish to make a Bill?

MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Well, we

can

- 21 bring their witness back and put in our version through
- 22 him, or we can do it the easy way.
- Now, whichever way the Court

would

24 prefer.

25 THE COURT: Well, I think we

had

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 better do it the proper way, which would be to exclude
- 2 all witnesses who have been in the courtroom, and any
- 3 other witness you wish to call, please feel free to do
 - 4 so.
- 5 MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Well,

now, I told

- 6 you at the time that Bevel testified that he was -- well,
- 7 that his memory was less than accurate as to what T had
- 8 asked him in Oklahoma City, and I told you at that time I
- 9 intended to testify, if the Court will recall.
- THE COURT: Well, I know, Mr. Mulder,
- 11 but things often said in the heat of battle, I don't take
- 12 them too seriously. So, let's get on with your next
- 13 witness who has not been in the courtroom, please, or who
- 14 has already testified under the Rule and you wish

to

15 bring him back.

Do you wish to call a witness

from the

17 State, bring the State's witness in.

MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Judge,

let us

19 just put it on the record.

THE COURT: Go ahead.

21 MR. JOHN HAGLER: Okay. Your

Honor,

22 at this time, what we want to do is, we want to state to

the Court what these two witnesses would testify to.

24 THE COURT: That will be fine. 25 MR. JOHN HAGLER: And then what our

 ${\tt Sandra\ M.\ Halsey,\ CSR,\ Official\ Court}$ Reporter

- 1 position is in this. Of course the Rule, it's found
- 2 under Rule 613, under the rules of Criminal Evidence.
 - THE COURT: Yes.
- 4 MR. JOHN HAGLER: The Court

knows it's

- 5 not a per se exclusionary rule. This Court has
- 6 discretion depending on the type of witness, the type of
- 7 testimony and the circumstances under which the witness
 - 8 is called.
 - 9 There is also a distinction

between an

- 10 intentional act on the part of the defense to violate the
- 11 Rule, and whether or not the Rule was violated
- 12 unintentionally by the defense.
- In both of these instances, your
- 14 Honor, as far as Lloyd Harrell's testimony, we had no
- 15 idea what Bevel was going to testify to, and we intend to
- 16 make an offer here, as to what we would show through

- 17 Lloyd Harrell -- a requirement that he testify now, is to
- 18 rebut and impeach the testimony of Bevel, which we would
- 19 further submit is crucial to our defense.
- Now, I know the Court has read,

and I

- 21 know the Court is aware of the Webb case, 766 Southwest
- 22 2nd, 236, 766 Southwest 2nd, 236, Tex. Crim. Ap. 1989.
- Your Honor, this Court conducts

а

- 24 balancing test as opposed to a per se exclusionary test.
- 25 And again, the issues are: One, the circumstances under

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 which the Rule was violated.
- 2 Again, as far as Lloyd Harrell, the
- 3 necessity for his testimony is required only because of
- 4 the fact that through the testimony of Bevel, we had no
- 5 idea what he was going to testify to. As far as this
- 6 other witness, we had no idea she was going to be in the
- 7 courtroom at the time.
- 8 Secondly, this Court must look to see
- 9 what type of testimony we're talking about. You know, is
- 10 it the type of testimony that they would have been
- influenced by what they heard in the courtroom?
- 12 And furthermore, how crucial this
- 13 testimony is to the defense. And again, your Honor, we
- 14 plan to make a proffer of testimony here, but again, this
- 15 testimony, we would urge the Court, is going to be
- 16 crucial to our defense, and it would be highly
- 17 detrimental unless the jury is allowed to hear it.

- 18 THE COURT: Fine.
- MR. S. PRESTON DOUGLASS: Your

Honor,

- 20 with respect to Mr. Harrell, under the Court's ruling,
- 21 what that would mean is, when you go up to interview an
- 22 expert witness, you have to take, under the Court's
- 23 ruling, you would have to take, in effect, take a dummy
- 24 person along, to verify what the expert is going to say,
- 25 then leave that person outside throughout the whole

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 trial, just in case this expert told you something
- 2 different.
- Now, you can't anticipate that an
- 4 expert, who is a police officer, is going to come in and
- 5 say something different from the interviews. The only
- 6 way you can respond to it then is to have a witness come
- 7 up and say that is directly contrary to what he told us
- 8 in Oklahoma. You can't anticipate it, and you certainly
- 9 wouldn't expect it. And so for that reason, it's an
- 10 adequate waiver of the Rule, because

we have to have some

- 11 way to respond to it.
- 12 Second, with

respect to the 911

- 13 recording, Mr. Harrell is not adding any fact other than
- 14 his transcription of the recording after a number of
- 15 hours of listening to it. And so, for those reasons, it

- 16 does not interject any fact relating
 to his presence in
- 17 Court, and for that reason, the Rule should be waived for
- 18 him for that reason.
- 19 THE COURT: All

right. The Court's

- 20 ruling remains the same. If you want to make a Bill,
- 21 let's make it.
- MR. S. PRESTON

DOUGLASS: We will call

23 Lloyd Harrell.

24 THE COURT: If you

will raise your

25 right hand, please.

 ${\tt Sandra\ M.\ Halsey,\ CSR,\ Official}$ Court Reporter

```
1
 2
                         (Whereupon, the
witness
 3
                         Was duly sworn by
the
 4
                         Court, to speak the
truth,
 5
                         The whole truth and
 6
                         Nothing but the truth,
 7
                         After which, the
 8
                         Proceedings were
                         Resumed as follows:)
 9
10
11
                        THE COURT: Do you solemnly swear
or
     affirm that the testimony you are about to give will
12
be 13
      the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the
truth, so 14 help you God?
15
                        THE WITNESS: I do.
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
```

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1	Whereupon,
2	
3	LLOYD HARRELL,
4	
5	was called as a witness, for the Defense, for the
purp	ose
6	of this hearing on the Defense Bill, outside the
pres	ence
7	of the jury, having been first duly sworn by the
Cour	t to
8	speak the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the
9	truth, testified in open court, as follows:
10	
11	
12	DIRECT EXAMINATION
13	
14	BY MR. S. PRESTON DOUGLASS:
15	Q. Please state your name.
16	A. Lloyd Harrell, H-A-R-R-E-L-L.
17	Q. Where do you live?
18	A. I live in Smith County, Texas.
19	Q. And, how are you employed?
20	A. I'm employed by Lloyd Harrell and
21	Associates, Inc., which is a private investigation
firm	•

Q. How long have you had that

CO	mr	ar	177	?
\sim	LLL	aı	ΙY	٠

A. Since February of 1989.

Q. Prior to February of 1989, how

were

25 you employed?

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 A. I was employed with the Federal Bureau
 - 2 of Investigation as a special agent.
- 3 Q. Okay. And, how many years were you
- 4 employed as a special agent by the Federal Bureau of
- 5 Investigation?
- 6 A. From 1965 until 1989.
- 7 Q. And, did have you numerous duties and
 - 8 posts in the course of your duties with the Federal
 - 9 Bureau of Investigation?
- 10 A. Yes, sir, I did.
- 11 Q. And can you tell, for the purposes of
- 12 this Bill, can you set forth what your prior experience
- 13 was?
- 14 A. I began my career as a special agent
- 15 with the FBI in Butte, Montana, and then I moved to
- 16 Pocatello, Idaho; from there I moved to Wichita Falls,
- 17 Texas; from there I moved to Dallas, Texas; and then in

- 18 1980 I moved to Tyler, Texas.
- 19 During that period of time I
- 20 investigated general criminal matters, crimes on
- 21 government reservations, crimes on military reservations,
- 22 white collar crime, counter-intelligence, terrorism and
- 23 major white collar crime.
- Q. And in the course of your duties with
 the Federal Bureau of Investigation, did you have

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

opportunities to listen to recorded conversations, or recordings of events and make transcriptions of those 3 events? 4 Α. Yes, sir, I did. 5 Okay. And with respect to the Ο. State of Texas versus Darlie Routier, have you been employed as an investigator for the defense in that trial? 8 Yes, sir, I have. Α. 9 Ο. Have you been in the courtroom during 10 the trial and observed various portions of the trial? 11 Yes, sir, I have. Α. 12 In the course of the trial, has it come to your attention that the State has 13 introduced a transcription which has been admitted in evidence 14 as 15 State's Exhibit 18-E? 16 Yes, sir, it has. Α. 17 Ο. And is that a transcription of a laser

18	disk	reproduction	of	the	911	call?

- 19 A. Yes, sir, it is.
- Q. I'm going to hand you

State's Exhibit

- 21 18-E, and I'm going to ask you if you had reviewed that
- transcription in comparison with the 911 laser disk and
- 23 the call that was put in evidence by the State?
- A. Yes, sir, I have.
- Q. Mr. Harrell, the laser disk has been

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 marked and admitted into evidence as 18-C.
- 2 Have you and I, over the course of
- 3 about the last two weeks, spent a number of hours
- 4 reviewing the sound reproduction on State's Exhibit 18-C,
- 5 in comparison with the transcript produced to the jury by
 - 6 the State, embodied in the transcription 18-E?
- 7 A. Yes, sir, we have.
- 8 Q. And, do you have an opinion
- -- let me
- 9 ask you this: How many hours would you say that you and
- 10 I have reviewed the laser disk 18-C, in comparison with
- 11 the transcription 18-E?
- 12 A. Probably about four and a half hours.
- Q. And has some of that time been spent
- 14 reviewing with other members of the defense team?
- 15 A. Yes, sir, it has.

16		Q.	All	right.	And,	do you	l
have	an						
17	opinion	as to wh	nether o	or not t	the tra	anscrip	tion
in St	ate's						
18	Exhibit	18-E acc	curately	reflec	cts wha	at is c	n
the l	aser						
19	disk as	State's	Exhibit	18-C?			
20		А.	No,	sir, it	t does	not.	

variances between

21

the laser disk and the State's transcription?

Q. Are there material

- A. I believe there are.
- Q. Now, have you produced a

transcription

25 based upon our review of the 911 tape?

```
Yes, sir, I have.
 1
                  Α.
 2
 3
                         MR. S. PRESTON DOUGLASS:
May I
 4
     approach the witness, your Honor?
 5
                         THE COURT: You may.
 6
 7
                         (Whereupon, the following
                          mentioned item was
 8
 9
                          marked for
10
                          identification only
                          after which time the
11
12
                          proceedings were
                          resumed on the record
13
14
                          in open court, as
                          follows:)
15
16
17
     BY MR. S. PRESTON DOUGLASS:
                         Mr. Harrell, I'm going to hand
18
                  O.
you
19
     what has been marked as Defendant's Exhibit 96 and
     Defendant's Exhibit 96-A.
20
                         Yes, sir.
21
                  Α.
22
                  Q.
                         I'd ask you to review those
exhibits.
```

Are you familiar with them?

24	A.	Yes,	sir,	I am.		
25	Q.	And,	does	Defendant's	Exhibit	96
is						

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

review of 18-C? Yes, sir, it is. 3 Α. 4 Ο. Also, would you review Defendant's 5 Exhibit 96-A? 6 Yes, sir. Α. 7 Can you tell us what that is? Ο. 8 Α. This is a transcription in which we have the State's version, and then changed in bold, italic type those sentences in which we believe there 11 should be a correction. Okay. And is it your 12 Ο. opinion that 13 some of those changes are material in terms of what they 14 represent from the 911 tape? 15 Yes, sir, they are Α. material. 16 17 MR. S. PRESTON DOUGLASS: Your Honor, for purposes of this Bill, I would offer 18

that the transcription that you made based upon a

Defendant's

- 19 Exhibit 96 and 96-A.
- 20 THE COURT: For the

purposes of this

- 21 Bill, any objections?
- MR. GREG DAVIS: No, sir.
- 23 THE COURT: Defendant's

Exhibits 96

24 and 96-A are admitted for purposes of the Bill.
25

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
(Whereupon, the items
 1
 2
                         Heretofore mentioned
were
                         Received in evidence as
 3
 4
                         Defendant's Exhibits No.
96
 5
                         and 96-A for record
purposes
 6
                         Only, after which time,
the
 7
                         Proceedings were resumed
 8
                         As follows:)
 9
10
                        MR. S. PRESTON DOUGLASS: Your
Honor,
     I want to -- for purposes of the record, to make
sure
12
     it's preserved, state to the Court that it is our
13
     intention to produce, and I have available numerous
14
     copies of 96 and 96-A. It was our intention to play
for
     the jury the 911 tape on 18-C, and to produce for
15
     publication the copies of 96 as well as 96-A, so the
16
jury
17
     could listen to the tape, and make their own
```

determination with respect to it.

19 THE COURT: Do you want to

introduce

- 20 them all for record purposes, or as many as you want for
- 21 record purposes, whatever you want to do?
- MR. S. PRESTON DOUGLASS: Well,

your

- 23 Honor, if I understand right, I don't feel like for
- 24 purposes of the Bill I need to put in every copy.

But I

4766

25 want the Court to understand, and I'm assuming the ruling

- 1 is the same, that those transcriptions are not going to
 - 2 be shown to the jury at this time.
- 3 THE COURT: They will not be at this
 - 4 time.

5

- 6 BY MR. S. PRESTON DOUGLASS:
- 7 Q. All right, Mr. Harrell, let me ask
- 8 you, in the course of your duties with the Federal Bureau
 - 9 of Investigation, did you have training both into the
- 10 federal code which embodies all the criminal laws of the
- 11 United States of America, and have you also had the
- 12 opportunity to review the State Penal Code for the State
- 13 of Texas?
- 14 A. In some instances, yes, sir.
- Q. Were you aware that in the

course of

- 16 your investigation, that a secret recording was made at
- 17 the grave side of Devon and Damon Routier?
- 18 A. Yes, sir, I was.

19	Q.	And, are	you aware	e that the	ere
was a					
20 micropho	ne placed	in a bush	which is	located	
21 approxim	nately 10 t	o 15 feet	from the	grave sid	le?
22	Α.	Yes, sir	•		
23	Q.	Based upo	on your ex	kperience	and
24 training	g as a spec	ial agent	with the	Federal	
Bureau of 25 Investig whether that	gation, do	you have a	an opinion	n about	

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

4767

- 1 was a lawful act?
- 2 A. I believe it is an unlawful
- act. It's
- 3 against the federal law. I believe it's also against the
 - 4 state law.
- 5 Q. Have you reviewed the federal and
 - 6 state law that prohibit unlawful interception
 - 7 communications?
 - A. Yes, sir, I have.
 - 9 Q. To your knowledge in court,

has the

- 10 State of Texas produced any lawful warrant, or any lawful
- 11 authorization by a magistrate or a judge with lawful
- 12 authority, enabling the State of Texas to produce
 -- or
- 13 to enable the State of Texas to place that bug in a bush
- 14 lawfully?
- 15 A. We have seen no warrant or document
- 16 issued by any magistrate, judge, or court which

- 17 authorizes an interception for surreptitious purposes.
- 18 Q. And it's your understanding that that
- 19 microphone was planted, and recorded private
- 20 communications that was at a prayer service on June 14th
- 21 of 1996?
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Also, when I asked you, did you travel
- on December 30th of 1996, I believe it is, to Oklahoma
- 25 City to meet with retired captain Tom Bevel in Oklahoma?

Yes, sir, we did. 1 Α. 2 Does that date sound right to Q. you? 3 Α. Yes, sir, December 30th, 1996. 4 Okay. And, did you meet with Q. Mr. 5 Bevel? 6 Yes, sir. Α. 7 Ο. And did Mr. Bevel meet with you, Richard Mosty and Doug Mulder? 9 Yes, sir, and Curtis Glover. 10 Okay. And the course of that O. 11 conversation, did Mr. Bevel make statements regarding 12 certain bloodstains found on defendant Darlie Routier's 13 T-shirt? 14 Α. Yes, sir, he did. 15 In your opinion, did the State --Q. did he later make statements in Court in front of the 16 jury about certain bloodstains on the T-shirt? 17

Yes, sir, he did.

Α.

19	Q.	And do you believe that th
statements		

- 20 that he made about the T-shirt in court in front of the
- 21 jury, are materially different from what he told you in
- 22 the interview in Oklahoma City?
- 23 A. Yes, sir, they are.
- Q. Do you recall those

conversations?

25 A. Yes, sir. The first part of the

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 conversation I recall, is when we talked to Mr. Bevel
- 2 about how he picked the particular stains to be tested.
- 3 This is, of course, after the conversation occurred for
- 4 some time.
- 5 He indicated that the stains

that he

- 6 marked for Mr. Linch to cut out and send to the DNA
- 7 laboratories, Gene Screen, were picked for a variety of
 - 8 reasons.
- 9 His first concern was that a stain
- 10 must have directionality. He explained that
- 11 directionality means in a bloodstain that one axis of the
- 12 stain is longer than the other one.
- 13 From the axis he then can determine
- 14 the directionality, whether the stain is up or down or
- 15 sideways.
- 16 In order to make a proper
- 17 determination, he indicated he made every effort

- 18 sample a single stain as multiple stains may cloud the
- 19 issue of directionality.
- 20 Later, when we asked him about this
- 21 particular issue, pertaining to the individual stain
- 22 sample, and whose blood they contained, he said the
- 23 stains contained mixtures of blood of Darlie and her
- 24 children.

4770

Q. Is that what he said in Oklahoma?

- 1 A. Yes, sir, it is.
- Q. Okay. Now, what did he say, to your
 - 3 recollection, in front of this jury during the trial?
- 4 A. He, subsequent to apparently analyzing
- 5 all of the DNA and the facts and circumstances of the
- 6 case, he said the stains could be, or were a result of a
 - 7 two occurrence event, meaning both stains, that each
- 8 stain sampled, could have had two separate occurrences
- 9 causing that particular single stain. And therefore, the
- 10 blood may not be mixed blood.
- 11 Q. Do you feel that that contradiction in
- 12 his testimony was material in that it was directly
- 13 contrary to what he had previously stated?
- 14 A. Absolutely, for this reason: In
- 15 Oklahoma City he was asked at least twice, does this mean
- 16 that each of those stains, the knife tip had to contain
- 17 the blood of Darlie and the blood of one of her children?

- 18 His response to that answer was yes.
- 19 Q. Now, for the purposes of the Bill and
- 20 purposes of the record, the T-shirt that we have been
- 21 referring to, is the T-shirt removed from Darlie Routier
- 22 following the attack, which has been admitted into
- 23 evidence as State's Exhibit No. 25; is that correct?
- A. Yes, sir, it is.

4771

Q. And were you aware that photographs

- 1 were shown to the jury in State's Exhibits 120-A, 120-B,
- 2 120-C, 120, 121-A and 121, and that he testified to what
 - 3 you believe is a contradiction?
 - 4 A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. From, not only State's Exhibit 25 but
- 6 also from State's Exhibit 120-A, B, 120-C, 121-A, 121 and
 - 7 120?
 - 8 A. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. Just going back to the 911 tape one
- 10 second. Would you tell us why you believe it is material
- 11 and important for the jury to hear the differences
- 12 between the transcription in 18-E and your transcription
- 13 which is 96 and 96-A?
- 14 A. Yes, sir. Mr. Douglass, one of the
- 15 problems in developing a transcript of any taped
- 16 conversation is that if you once have a transcript which

- 17 is written and then you hear the tape, people will tend
- 18 to hear what is written.

to

4772

- The way to develop a transcript is
- 20 listen line-by-line the words that you can hear, and try
- 21 to develop a transcript as accurately as possible and
- then verify it through listening.
- It is very easy to misconstrue,
- 24 misstate a transcript if a person reads that transcript
- 25 and listens to the tape at the same time. And therefore,

- 1 a transcript must be exactly accurate or as accurate as
- 2 it can be in order to keep from suggesting information on
- 3 the tape which is not there.
- 4 Q. Okay. You may have responded to this.
- 5 I was listening to Mr. Mulder, but let me ask you this:
 - 6 Do you believe then that when the State scrolls their
- 7 version of 18-E up on the screen, that through the power
- 8 of suggestion the jury hears what is on that screen when
 - 9 it is not on the tape?
- 10 A. There's two problems with it. First,
- 11 they read what they hear and they don't hear what the
- 12 secondary conversation is. So if the secondary
- 13 conversation, meaning the communications officer, the
- 14 dispatcher or other people occur, they don't hear that
- 15 conversation, so the response maybe not in answer or
- 16 related to that particular piece of the conversation.

- So the jury -- it's very suggestive to
- 18 a jury and they can hear and see what they see, when in
- 19 fact that is not what is being said.
- Q. Mr. Harrell, the record will show what
- 21 discrepancies there are. But for the purpose of this
- 22 Bill, I want you to go to, for instance, what you think
- 23 is one of the most egregious examples of where the
- 24 State's Exhibit 18-E is misleading, and explain, just one
- 25 or two examples of where there is significant

- 1 discrepancies between 96-A and 18-E.
- 2 A. Okay. And starting just briefly on, I
- 3 will use the second minute and second reference that is
- 4 in the transcript. At 3520, which is 35 seconds and 20,
- 5 the female caller in the State's version says, "Though he
- 6 was dead, oh, my God." I hear, "He's seven years old.
 - 7 He is dead. Oh, my God."
- 8 On 3929 I hear, "I don't even know."
- 9 I hear, "I don't even know who did it." The State's
- 10 transcription says, "I don't even know," unintelligible.
- 11 On 4315, I hear, "I don't even know
- 12 who would do it, Darin." The State's transcription is,
- 13 "I don't even know," unintelligible.
- 14 At 4928, we have a major discrepancy.
- 15 I hear, "Who would do this?" The State's

transcription

- 16 is, "Who was breathing?"
- 17 At 5115, I hear, "Oh, my God,

who

- 18 would do this?" The State's transcription is,
 "Are they
- 19 still laying there?"
- Q. Okay. Let me stop you there.
- 21 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. So in effect, if the State is going to
- 23 say that their transcription which says, "Who was
- 24 breathing, are they still laying there," is of some
- 25 significance?

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 I believe it is, yes, sir. A. 2. Would you agree that if their Q. version is, "Who was breathing, are they still laying there, " and the correct version is, "Who would do this? Oh, my God, who would do this?" That is a material difference? 6 Yes, sir, I believe it is. Α. 7 Ο. Do you believe that it is important that the jury know about this difference? 9 Α. Yes, sir. 10 Q. Going on through, without going through every -- I mean, is it fair to say that some of 12 these are adding in extra words? 13 Α. Yes, sir. 14 Ο. But they may not change the context? 15 And sometimes the addition Α.
- 16 with the fact that in the truncated version

has to do

whi	ch	appears
***	\sim 11	appeare

- 17 on the screen, in order to eliminate the communication's
- 18 officer, they have truncated out the communication's
- 19 officers, so a statement made by Darlie appears to be one
- 20 continuous statement, when in fact, it's interrupted by
- 21 communication officers making comments.

22

MR. S. PRESTON DOUGLAS: May

I have

- one moment, your Honor?
- THE COURT: Sure.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1
                        MR. S. PRESTON DOUGLASS: For
t.he
     purposes of this Bill, your Honor, I don't have
any
     further questions.
 3
                        THE COURT: All right. Anything,
 4
Mr.
 5
     Davis?
 6
 7
 8
                        CROSS EXAMINATION
 9
10
     BY MR. GREG DAVIS:
11
                  Ο.
                        Mr. Harrell, in making this new
12
     transcript, how did you process the 911 tape?
13
                  Α.
                        I didn't process the 911 tape. I
14
     listened to the laser disk.
15
                        Oh, so you used your ears just
                  0.
like I
16
     used my ears to listen to the tape?
17
                        Yes, sir, I did.
                        So no processing with any
18
                  Ο.
software, no
     processing with any computer, no processing with any
sort
```

of equipment whatsoever?

A. No, sir.

Q. And for the record, you have been in the courtroom the entire length of the trial, have you not?

A. Yes, sir, I have.

25

1 Okay. With regards to the 911 Q. tape, why didn't you make your own transcript before we started 3 trial? A. We did not have the laser disk before 5 trial. 6 Q. You had a copy of the 911 tape, didn't 7 you? 8 Α. We did not have -- we did not have the copy of the laser disk, nor did we have the enhanced сору 10 before trial. 11 Sir, did I ask you that? Q. 12 Α. No, sir. 13 Would you please answer my Ο. question then. Did you have a copy of the 911 tape? 14 Yes, sir, we did. 15 Α. 16 Now, Mr. Harrell, with regards to Q. Tom

Bevel, you went to Oklahoma City to talk with him

because

- 18 you knew he would be a witness in this case, didn't you?
- 19 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. So the fact that he testified during
- 21 the course of this trial did not come as any surprise to
- 22 you, did it?
- 23 A. No, sir.
- Q. And during that meeting -- it was about a four-hour meeting with Mr. Bevel?

```
1
                 Α.
                       Yes, sir.
 2
                       You didn't attempt to record that
                 0.
    meeting, did you?
 3
 4
                 Α.
                       No, sir.
 5
                       Ever ask Mr. Bevel whether it
                 Ο.
would be
   all right to record the meeting or not?
 7
                 A.
                       No, sir.
 8
                 Q.
                       Okay. So even though that was
open to
 9 you, you chose not to record the meeting; is that
right?
10
                       Yes, sir.
                 A.
11
12
                       MR. GREG DAVIS: That's all I
have,
13 your Honor.
14
                       THE COURT: You may step down.
Thank
15
   you very much. All right.
                       Are we going to have the young
16
lady
17 too?
18
                       MR. JOHN HAGLER: Your Honor, do
you
```

- 19 want me to go ahead and make the objection now or wait
- 20 until the other one?
- 21 THE COURT: Well, is the young

lady

- 22 going to testify also?
- MR. S. PRESTON DOUGLASS: No,

that's

- 24 all right, your Honor.
- THE COURT: Just Mr. Harrell.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 MR. JOHN HAGLER: We are going to
- 2 withdraw the other witness.
- 3 THE COURT: All right. The other
- 4 witness is withdrawn. And for the record --
- 5 MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: No, Judge,

we are

- 6 not going to withdraw the other witness. We're simply --
- 7 we dictated into the record what the witness,
- 8 substantially what the witness would testify to, and
- 9 we're satisfied with that rendition of what the witness
- 10 will testify to.
- THE COURT: All right. That's fine.
- 12 And so now, Mr. Hagler.
- MR. JOHN HAGLER: Okay, your Honor,
- 14 let me just kind of back up a second.
- THE COURT: All right.
- MR. JOHN HAGLER: I want to try

and

- 17 break this down. And again, your Honor, as the Court
- 18 knows, Rule 613 is not a per se exclusionary rule.
 And,

- 19 the Webb case, which I have already cited for the Court,
- 20 states that this Court conducts a type of balancing test.
- 21 What the Court does, it looks to see,
- one, there is obviously a purpose for upholding the Rule,
- and that has to be balanced against the detriment
- cost to the defense and how crucial the excluded testimony is going to be.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- Now, furthermore, your Honor, the
- 2 Court has to look to see what type of witness this is.
 - 3 There really are basically two types: One is an
- 4 unintended witness. This is going to be a witness who,
- 5 during the course of the trial may become very important
 - 6 but was unknown, or the importance of that witness'
- 7 testimony was unknown prior to the trial.
- 8 The other category, if you want to
- 9 call it that, would be one where a witness would walk
- 10 into the courtroom, unbeknownst to the defense, and the
- 11 defense had no knowledge as to that witness' presence in
- 12 the courtroom.
- Now, as to the lady, Arenda, I forget
- 14 what her last name now is, but in that case, that would
- 15 be a situation where we had no knowledge of her presence
- in the courtroom at the time of the testimony during

the

- 17 course of this trial.
- 18 As far as Mr. Harrell, obviously

as

- 19 being our investigator, we were certainly aware of his
- 20 presence, but again, that particular type of witness,
- 21 your Honor, is going to be an unintended witness.
- In other words, one in which we

had no

- 23 knowledge prior to the trial of the importance and
- 24 significance of what his testimony may be during the
- 25 course of this trial.

 ${\tt Sandra\ M.\ Halsey,\ CSR,\ Official\ Court}$ Reporter

- 1 Now, your Honor, as I
- understand, I
- 2 have kind of broken this down into three different areas.
- 3 One of them is going to be the impeachment of Bevel.
- 4 Secondly, is going to be the wire intercept. And third
- 5 is going to be the preparation of the 911 tape.
- 6 Let's take Bevel first. Your Honor,
- 7 we went up and interviewed Bevel. And what I want to
- 8 focus in on, is that we relied on his testimony as to the
- 9 fact that there was a mixture of blood on the knife tip
- 10 of the alleged weapon.
- 11 That evidence is going to be
- 12 important, and we would submit crucial to the defense in
- 13 this case, as has already been brought out and is going
- 14 to be argued to the jury.
- We had no knowledge, your Honor,

that

- 16 he was going to come down and testify in this trial that
- 17 the two bloods occurred during separate occasions, as he
- 18 uses the term, as opposed to one incident, that is the
- 19 reason why this testimony is crucial. Again, we had no
- 20 knowledge of that until he testified on the stand at
- 21 which time Mr. Harrell's testimony now becomes crucial to
- 22 our defense to impeach his prior testimony. So that is
- 23 the first one.
- 24 And certainly we had -- and

again, I

25 might add, that we're simply focusing in on this one

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 particular area.
- 2 As far as the wire intercept
- 3 testimony, your Honor, they are the ones who originally
- 4 injected it into this case the matter about the grave
- 5 side matter. You know, we certainly have -- never had
 - 6 any intention of ever doing that. That started a
- 7 combination of testimony and events that ended up
- 8 resulting in the testimony and the issue about the
- 9 illegal wire intercept. And again, we never intended to
- 10 go into this matter until it was injected into the case
- 11 before the jury by the State.
- 12 As far as the preparation of the 911 tape,
- 13 again, we didn't have the disk until during the course of
- 14 the trial. Furthermore, the preparation of it is a mere
- 15 ministerial act on the part of Mr. Harrell. Certainly

- 16 his presence in the courtroom wouldn't have any manner or
- 17 bearing on the preparation of the tape itself. And he is
- 18 subject to cross examination like any other witness.
- Now, again, in all respects, you know,
- 20 this testimony is going to be crucial, and likewise the
- 21 testimony of the other lady witness, Arenda.
- Your Honor, to exclude this testimony
- 23 would constitute a violation of our rights to compulsory

4782

process under Article 1 Section 10 of the Texas
Constitution, and the 5th, 6th and 14th Amendments of the

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 United States Constitution, and would also constitute a
 - 2 violation of 613, in light of the fact that if this
 - 3 Court, and I know this Court will conduct a balancing
- 4 test, but certainly, the importance and crucial nature of
- 5 this testimony far outweighs any violation of the Rule.
- 6 which, again, was unknown and unintended on the part of
- 7 the defense.
- 8 And for all of those reasons, we would
- 9 vigorously urge the Court to allow Mr. Harrell, and the
- 10 witness, Arenda, to testify before the jury.
- THE COURT: All right. The Court
- --
- 12 there is nothing else from either side?
- MR. GREG DAVIS: No, sir.
- 14 THE COURT: All right. The ruling
- of
- 15 the Court remains the same. The -- I think that the
- 16 Court, the Rule of Evidence -- first of all, the defense
- 17 should have made notice of this prior to these

- 18 proceedings starting if you wanted somebody in. That was
- 19 not done.
- 20 So I feel that the Rule will take
- 21 precedence in this case. I am holding that the Rule
- does, and these witnesses will not be permitted to
- 23 testify, and the Bill has been made, which I think will
- 24 preserve any error that there may be in this ruling.
- 25 That having been done, can I see ${\rm Mr.}$

 ${\tt Sandra\ M.\ Halsey,\ CSR,\ Official\ Court}$ Reporter

```
Mulder and Mr. Davis quickly, please?
 2
                        MR. GREG DAVIS: Yes, sir.
 3
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Yes, sir.
                        THE COURT: All right. Ladies
 4
and
 5
     gentlemen, we do have to clear some things out
please.
 6
     We do have to vacate the courtroom.
 7
 8
                         (Whereupon, the spectators
 9
                         Were excused from the
                         courtroom, and the
10
11
                         proceedings were held
12
                         in the presence of
the
13
                         defendant, with
her
14
                         attorneys, but
outside
15
                         the presence of
jury
16
                         as follows:)
17
                        THE COURT: Mrs. Routier, would
18
you
     mind raising you right hand, please.
19
```

20

21 (Whereupon, the witness

22 was duly

sworn by the

23 court, to

speak the truth,

24 the whole

truth and

25 nothing but

the truth,

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 after which, the proceedings were 3 resumed as follows:) 4 5 THE COURT: Do you solemnly swear or 6 affirm that the testimony you are about to give will be 7 the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth, so help you God? THE DEFENDANT: I do. THE COURT: All right. Thank 10 you. 11 Ma'am, you have a right under the Fifth Amendment of the 12 Constitution of the United States not to testify in this 13 case if you so desire. 14 If you want to testify, no one can stop you. If you don't want to testify, no one can make

16 you. Do you understand that?

17	THE	DEFENDANT: Yes, sir.
18	THE	COURT: If you testify, you
are		
19	going to be considered	like any other witness, and
20	anything you say can ar	nd will be used against you,
plus		
21	the State's attorneys v	will have the right to cross
22	examine you and ask you	ı questions; do you
unde	rstand	
23	that?	
24 25		DEFENDANT: Yes, sir. COURT: If you elect not to

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 testify, and I will instruct the jury that they can not
- 2 hold that against you for any reason whatsoever; do you
 - 3 understand that?
 - THE DEFENDANT: Yes, sir.
- 5 THE COURT: And, I know you have
- 6 discussed this with Mr. Mulder, and Mr. Mosty, and Mr.
- 7 Glover, and Mr. Douglass, and Mr. Hagler all of your
 - 8 attorneys.
 - 9 THE DEFENDANT: Yes, sir.
- 10 THE COURT: And understanding

all of

- 11 your rights do you wish to testify or not?
- THE DEFENDANT: Yes, sir.
- 13 THE COURT: All right. Fine.

And I

- 14 believe, you would like to be excused now for a minute,
- 15 which is fine.
- Ms. Biggerstaff, if you will please
- 17 remove any restraints that may be on the

defendant.

Now, I take it that Mrs.

Routier will

- 19 be going to the ladies room in a minute, and then we will
- 20 get on with her testimony.
- 21 And, Mr. Mulder, and Mr.

Mosty, and

- 22 all of the attorneys for the record, you are satisfied
- 23 that your client understands her rights?
- MR. JOHN HAGLER: Yes, sir.
- THE COURT: Okay. Fine.

Thank you.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1
 2
                         (Whereupon, the defendant
 3
                         returned to the courtroom,
                         after which time, the
 4
 5
                         proceedings were resumed on
 6
                         the record in open court,
 7
                         as follows:)
 8
9
10
                        THE COURT: All right. Bring
the
     audience back in, please.
11
12
13
                         (Whereupon, the members of
14
                         the audience returned to the
15
                         courtroom, and
the proceedings
16
                         were resumed as
follows:)
17
18
19
                        THE COURT: Is
everybody ready to
    bring the jury back in?
21
                        MR. GREG DAVIS:
Yes, your Honor, we
```

22 are ready.

MR. PRESTON

DOUGLASS: Yes, your

Honor, we are ready.

25

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1
                         (Whereupon, the
jury
 2
                         Was returned to
the
 3
                         Courtroom, and
the
 4
                         Proceedings
were
5
                         Resumed on the
record,
 6
                         In open court, in
the
 7
                         Presence and
hearing
 8
                         Of the defendant,
 9
                         As follows:)
10
                        THE COURT: All right. Let
11
the record
   reflect that all parties in the trial are present
and the
13 jury is seated.
14
                        Ladies and gentlemen of the
jury, this
```

15 witness has already been sworn outside of your

presence. Mr. Mulder. 16 MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Yes, sir. 17 THE COURT: You may proceed 18 now. 19 MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Yes, sir. Thank 20 you. 21 22 23 24 25

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court

Reporter

1	Whereupon,	
2		
3		
4		DARLIE LYNN ROUTIER,
5		
6	was called as a wi	tness, for the Defense, in her
own		
7	behalf, having bee	n first duly sworn by the Court
to		
8	speak the truth, t	he whole truth, and nothing but
the		
9	truth, testified i	n open court, as follows:
10		
11		
12		DIRECT EXAMINATION
13		
14	BY MR. DOUGLAS MUL	DER:
15	Q.	You are Darlie Routier?
16	Α.	Yes, sir.
17	Q.	And, Darlie, will you tell the
jury		
18	how old you are?	
19	Α.	I'm 27.
20	Q.	Okay. And are you married?
21	Α.	Yes.
22	Q.	Tell the jury where you grew up?

- 23 A. Well, I was born in Altoona,
- 24 Pennsylvania, we moved when I was seven years old.

We

25 moved to Lubbock, Texas, we came back to Pennsylvania,

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter 4789

when I was probably about 11 and moved again when I was 13 back to Lubbock. 2 3 Q. Okay. Were you in school there in 4 Lubbock? 5 Α. Yes I was. 6 And, at that time, what did your Ο. 7 family consist of? 8 Α. Well, it was myself and my mother and my father and, my two little sisters, Dana and Danielle. 10 O. And, how much younger were they than 11 you? 12 Well, Dana is 10 years younger Α. than I am. And Danielle is almost 12 years younger than I 13 am. 14 Okay. How long did you stay Ο. there in Pennsylvania before you moved, if you did? 15 16 Α. The first time? Or the second time? 17 Q. Well, as I understand it, you

T.7	$\overline{}$	\sim	\sim

- 18 born there and lived there. About how long did you live
- 19 there?
- 20 A. Seven years.
- Q. Okay. And where did you move

when you

- 22 left Pennsylvania?
- A. Lubbock, Texas.
- Q. Okay. And, how long did you

stay

25 there in Lubbock?

 ${\tt Sandra\ M.\ Halsey,\ CSR,\ Official\ Court}$ Reporter

1 It was just a few years at that Α. time. 2 Q. Okay. 3 Α. We moved back to Pennsylvania after 4 that. All right. 5 Q. 6 And then after that I believe we Α. moved 7 back to Lubbock when I was 13. 8 Okay. Were you in school there Ο. in 9 Lubbock? 10 Α. Yes. 11 Q. Did you graduate from high school 12 there in Lubbock? 13 Α. Yes, sir. 14 All right. Did you have any Ο. further 15 or higher education other than high school? 16 No, sir. Α. 17 All right. Now, while were you Q. there in high school in Lubbock, did you have occasion to

meet

19	Darin Routie	r?	
20		A.	Yes, I did.
21		Q.	And, how old were you when you
met			
22	Darin?		
23		A.	I was 15 when I met Darin.
24		Q.	All right. And, what was he
doing 25	g at that time?		

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 A. At that time Darin was running or helping as assistant manager of a place called Western Sizzler, it's a steak place in Lubbock. 4 Q. Okay. And, how did you happen to meet 5 him? A. Well, it was on Mother's Day, 6 and my 7 mother had been telling me about this great guy that worked at Western Sizzler with her, and she brought me in and introduced me to him, and Darin and I hit it off just 10 right away. It was automatic. 11 Q. All right. Did you begin dating? 12 Α. Yes. 13 Was he older? Ο. 14 Α. Yes. 15 How much older was he? Ο. 16 Α. Two years. 17 Okay. He graduated from high Q. school,

18	ala ne?		
19		Α.	Yes, he did.
20		Q.	Okay. And, moved to Dallas?
21		Α.	Yes, sir.
22		Q.	Okay. I'll ask you if you then
got			
23	engaged at	some p	point?
24 25 were		A. Q.	Yes, we did. And do you remember where you

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

2 Yes, we were in Purgatory, Α. Colorado. We were up on a ski lift, when Darin asked me to marry 4 him. 5 Q. All right. And you agreed I take it? 6 Α. Yes. 7 O. All right. And you were married sometime after you graduated from high school? 9 Yes, sir. Α. 10 Will you tell the jury when you Ο. were 11 married? 12 We were married August 27th, 1988. Α. 13 Okay. And, did you go on a Q. honeymoon? 14 Yes, we did. Α. 15 Where did you go? Ο. 16 We went to Jamaica. Α. 17 When you got back, where did the Ο. two of you reside? 18 19 Α. We were living in an apartment -

when you got engaged?

- 20 actually I believe it was in Garland, but it was right
- 21 off of the -- there is like a peninsula off of Lake Ray
- 22 Hubbard, and it was right off of that in an apartment.
- Q. Okay. And at that time were you both
- 24 working?
- 25 A. Yes.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 Q. And, where were you working?
- 2 A. We were both working at Cuplex

in

- 3 Rowlett.
- 4 Q. Okay. And, what sort of

business is

- 5 Cuplex?
- 6 A. Well, Cuplex is a printed circuit
- 7 board manufacturing place. They start from start to
- 8 finish.
- 9 Q. Okay. And what sort of work did you
- 10 do there?
- 11 A. I put the image on the printed circuit
- 12 boards, when you get a printed circuit board, it's just a
- 13 blank, pretty much, piece of fiberglass and they have
- 14 these machines, and you take this film and you put it on
- 15 to the board and the machine photosyn- -- I don't know
- 16 what it's called, but anyway, it puts the film on

to	the

- 17 board, and that is basically what I was doing.
- 18 Q. Okay. How long did you work

there at

- 19 Cuplex?
- 20 A. I worked at Cuplex, I believe it

was

- 21 about eight months.
- Q. Okay. And, how long did Darin

work

- 23 there?
- 24 A. I think Darin was there for

about -- I

25 want to say like four years.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court

Reporter

1 Okay. At some point did you all Q. start your own business? 3 Α. Yes, we did. 4 Ο. What was in name of your business? 5 Α. Testnec Electronics. 6 Okay. And, what sort of work Ο. did you and Darin do? 7 Well, in the beginning we just Α. started out selling pins, like as a broker type. 10 O. Okay. 11 Α. As we went on, we started building fixtures. 12 13 All right. Tell us what -- you Q. started selling pins? 14 15 Α. Yeah, pins -- just they are parts that go into testing a printed circuit board, and companies all over the world use them, and so in this business,

18

it's a common thing.

19		Q.	Okay. So then you expanded the
20	business to	includ	de what?
21		A.	Yes, we expanded the business in
'91,			
22	I believe.		
23		Q.	Okay.

24 A. In '92 we moved into a building,

25 because the business was growing.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 Had you been operating the Q. business out of your apartment? 3 Α. Yes, well at that time we had moved out of the apartment and had gotten a home. 5 Okay. And, where was the home Ο. 6 located? 7 Α. It was on Bond Street in Rowlett. 8 Q. Okay. You operated your business, out of your home? 10 Α. Yes, sir. 11 Ο. And what had the business expanded to 12 at that point? What were y'all doing? While we were still in the home? 13 Α. 14 Ο. Yes. 15 We were pretty much still doing Α. the same thing, selling pins and building fixtures. 16 17 Okay. And, what is a fixture? O. 18 Α. A fixture is a -- basically it's

made

- 19 out of polycarbonate, which is like a plastic material,
- 20 and Darin drills the image of the board into the
- 21 polycarbonate. At that point you put the polycarbonate
- 22 together and then you put these pins down into the
- 23 polycarbonate, and that fixture is placed onto a tester,
- 24 and a tester then is able to test the continuity of the
- 25 board to make sure that it is a good board or if it's a

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 bad board. 2 Q. Okay. You did this for a number of different companies? 3 4 Α. Yes, sir. 5 Okay. By the time you moved to Ο. the residence on Bond Street, had your first son been born? 7 Α. No, I was pregnant at the time, and it's -- I had him two days after we moved into the home. 9 O. Okay. 10 Α. It was kind of a funny moment because 11 I was at the door when my water broke and the pizza man and the real estate agent were both standing at the 12 door with me at the time, so it was kind of --13 14 Okay. And, your first son was O. Devon? 15 Α. Yes. 16 And, when was he born? Ο. 17 Α. Devon was born June the 14th, 1989.

18		Q.	Okay. And, y'all continued to
live	at		
19	the house on	Bond	Street?
20		Α.	Yes, we did.
21		Q.	And was did your business
expand to			
22	the point wh	ere Da	rin was able to quit his job at
Cuplex?			
23		Α.	Yes.
24 25	business?	Q.	And work full time on your own

4797

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1
                  Α.
                         Yes, sir.
 2
                         And, were you helping him at that
                   Q.
time
 3
     too?
 4
                  Α.
                         Yes, sir.
 5
                         You all were doing the business
                   Q.
 6
     together?
 7
                         Yes.
                  Α.
 8
                         Did the business continue to grow?
                   Ο.
 9
                   Α.
                         Yes, it did.
10
                         All right. And, did y'all have a
                   Ο.
     second child?
11
12
                         Yes, sir, we did.
                   Α.
                         And that would be Damon?
13
                   Ο.
                         That would be Damon.
14
                  Α.
15
                         And when was he born?
                  Ο.
16
                         He was born February 19th of 1991.
                  Α.
17
                  Q.
                         Okay. And, y'all were still
living on
18
     Bond Street at that time?
19
                         Yes, we were.
                  Α.
20
                         Okay. How long was it before
                   O.
y'all
     moved over on Eagle Drive?
22
                   Α.
                         We moved to our new home on Eagle
```

Drive in 1993.

Q. Okay. And, by that time were you still operating your business out of your home?

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 A. No, sir.
- Q. All right. You had moved the

business

- 3 to a commercial building?
- A. Yes, we moved to -- it's like a
- 5 warehouse building off of Main Street.
- 6 Q. Okay. And the business continued
- to
 - 7 prosper, did it?
 - 8 A. Yes.
 - 9 Q. And the boys continued to grow?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. What sort of things did you and your
- 12 husband and the boys enjoy? What did you folks enjoy
- 13 doing?
- 14 A. A lot of things. Darin and I spent
- 15 all of our extra time that we had with Devon and Damon.
- 16 Devon and Damon were very much a big part of our lives.
- 17 I don't remember doing too many things
- 18 without Devon and Damon. They loved to eat out, they

- 19 loved different cultures. It was very important to me,
- 20 as human beings a lot of us are from different cultures,
- 21 and it was very important to me that Devon and Damon
- 22 understood people from different cultures. And, they
- 23 liked to eat, you know, Chinese food, Vietnamese food,
- 24 just all different kinds of things.
- Q. Did y'all take trips together?

```
1
                   Α.
                         Oh, yeah.
 2
                         Were you close to your family?
                   Q.
 3
                         My family and Darin's.
                   Α.
                         Would you travel to Lubbock, I
 4
                   Q.
 5
     suspect?
 6
                         Oh yeah, many times.
                   Α.
 7
                   Ο.
                         You have relatives back in
 8
     Pennsylvania?
 9
                   Α.
                         Yes.
10
                   O.
                         And would the boys go back to
11
     Pennsylvania with you?
12
                   Α.
                         At least once a year.
13
                         Okay. And, how often would you
                   Ο.
go to
14
     Lubbock?
15
                   Α.
                         Several times in a year.
16
                         Okay. And, how many brothers and
                   Ο.
17
     sisters does Darin have?
18
                         Darin has a brother Deon, and he
                   Α.
has a
19
     sister, Arenda.
20
                         Okay. Are they younger or older?
                   Ο.
21
                         They are both younger.
                   Α.
22
                         Okay. Do you know about how old
                   Q.
they
```

23

are?

24 A. Deon is 27 and Arenda is 21, I

25 believe.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 Okay. Did the business continue Q. to 2 prosper? 3 Α. Yeah. 4 And, as it did, did you -- did Ο. y'all travel more and do more things with the boys? 6 I guess we did as the boys Α. started to get older, we started to do more things with them. I don't know if it was a matter of so much the business prospering, but it was just a fact that the boys were 10 getting older and were able to do more things. 11 Q. Okay. Along in the early part of 1995 you became pregnant with a third child? 12 13 Yes, I did. Α. 14 Okay. And, your child Drake was 15 subsequently born, I believe it was October the 18th? 16 Α. Yes. 17 Q. Of 1995?

18		A.	Yes, sir.
19		Q.	Okay. That made three boys now?
20		Α.	Yes, it did.
21		Q.	Y'all were still living on Eagle
22	Drive?		
23		Α.	Yes.
24 25	the fi	Q. com the ho	Okay. And, Drake came home with ospital?

- 1 A. Yes.
- 2 Q. How did Drake fit in with his older
- 3 brothers?
- 4 A. Devon and Damon were very proud of
- 5 Drake. When I had Drake, Devon and Damon came up to the
- 6 hospital, they couldn't wait to get up there to see him.
- 7 And I have pictures of them holding Drake in their arms,
- 8 and I have one picture where Devon and Damon like to
- 9 they are little boys, and they found one of those rubber
- 10 gloves from the room, and they were putting the rubber
- 11 gloves on their head, and acting silly and making faces
- 12 and stuff, trying to, you know -- I guess it was in a
- 13 child's way, it was their way of trying to -- they don't
- 14 know that a baby doesn't understand. They were being

15	protners to nim.	I mean, he fit into the family			
16	wonderfully.				
17	Q.	Okay. They loved him?			
18	Α.	Oh, they loved him very much.			
19	Q.	They liked to take care of him?			
20	Α.	Very much.			
21	Q.	Okay. Now, as time went on and			
Drak	е				
22	came home and continued to grow, he was a good-sized				
23	youngster, was he?				
24 25 he	A. Q.	Yes, he got pretty big. All right. And by April and May,			

would have weighed approximately how much? Sixteen, 17, 18 pounds? 2 3 Α. Eighteen pounds I would say. 4 That is big boy for an 8 month Ο. old 5 child, right? 6 Yeah, he was pretty big. He has Α. big hands and big feet. 8 Ο. Okay. And at that point, was he -- I take it he wasn't walking, but was he able to pull 9 10 himself up? Was he trying to walk or --11 Α. Yeah, he was getting to the point 12 where he was trying to really pull himself up, and, you know, he was kind of wobbly and unbalanced. 13 14 Ο. All right. Darlie, there has been some testimony about you being -- having the 15 blues, or being moody or depressed. Tell the jury how you

were

feeling about this time?

18		A.	You	are	talking	about	the	
inci	dent in							
19	May?							
20		Q.	No,	I'm	talking	about	in April	
and								
21	what led up	to the	inci	dent	in May	?		
22		A.	Well	, ac	tually I	I had o	quit brea	st
23	feeding Drak	e in Ma	arch,	and	l I had s	started	d taking	some
24 25	diet pills.	Q.	Had	you	gained s	some we	eight?	

- 1 A. Yes. I had gained -- not a great deal
- 2 of weight. I think I had maybe 12 or 15 pounds to loose
 - 3 after I had Drake.
- 4 Q. And you had lost part of it, had you?
- 5 A. By May I had lost almost all of it.
- 6 Q. Okay. You had started taking diet
 - 7 pills; is that right?
 - 8 A. Yes, they were prescribed by the
- 9 doctor, they were Pondamin and Fastin, and the reason I
- 10 got on those particular pills, was because, I knew a lot
- 11 of women that had been on these pills that had a very
- 12 high success rate without -- they didn't have a lot of
- 13 the side effects that I have been told that the older
- 14 diet pills have.
- They didn't make me feel

irritable or

- jumpy or -- the only thing I really felt from them
 is
- 17 like a dryness in my mouth, so you tended to drink a lot
- 18 more water. But that is about it. I mean, I still ate.
- 19 Q. Okay. Sometimes that's good, when you
- 20 are trying to loose weight, to drink a lot of water?
- 21 A. That is what I have been told.
- Q. Okay. But at any rate, those pills
- 23 didn't alter your life, did they?
- 24 A. No.
- Q. Your emotions, or have any effect on

- 1 you that you are aware of?
- A. No, that is why I took them,

because

- 3 they didn't have those side effects.
- 4 Q. Okay. In April and May, did you -- in
- 5 the first part of May were you feeling blues-y, or were
 - 6 you feeling depressed or how were you feeling?
- 7 A. I was feeling somewhat -- I guess you
 - 8 could say -- I would say moody.
- 9 Q. Okay. I want you to tell the jury, as
- 10 best you can, how you felt and what led up to the phone
- 11 call to Darin on May the 3rd of 1996?
- 12 A. I had been having a few days that were
- 13 really rough. I was crying a lot, well, usually I'm not
- 14 a big cryer.
- 15 Q. Are you pretty upbeat as a rule?
- 16 A. Yes. I am the type of person that you

- 17 can either look at the glass half empty or half full, and
- 18 I'm the type of person that looks at it as half full.
- 19 And, I didn't like feeling like that.
- 20 It really bothered me. And I started to write a letter,
- 21 and as I started to write the letter, I was reading it,
- 22 and I realized that this was, it was silly, I mean it
- 23 was -- I wasn't really serious or feeling that I really
- 24 wanted to end my life. It was, I mean, I am very 25 embarrassed. I am very embarrassed that I have to get up

here and even tell you people about that part, but it is 2 something. 3 0. Well, you were writing into a journal that you didn't think anyone would ever read? 5 It was private. Private Α. thoughts. 6 O. Okay. 7 I did not attempt to take my A. life. There is a difference. 9 O. You called Darin? 10 A. I called Darin at work. I told Darin that he needed to come home, that I was not feeling well, and that he needed to come home. 12 Okay. Prior to that entry, and 13 0. I am 14 looking at what has been marked for identification and record purposes and admitted into evidence as State's

Exhibit No. 90.

17		Α.	Yes, sir.
18		Q.	This is your journal?
19		A.	Yes, it is.
20		Q.	And this was meant to be a
priva	ate		
21	thing?		
22		Α.	Yes, sir. My husband didn't
even	read		
23	that.		
24		Q.	And I notice that there is an
entry 25 15th	September	7th of 1	.995, another one September the

- 1 1995, one October the 1st of 1995, and then April the
 - 2 21st of 1996, and then April the 29th of '96?
 - A. Yes, sir.
- 4 Q. And then you skipped a lot of pages
- 5 and May 3rd of 1996, so there are approximately five or
 - 6 six entries and --
- 7 A. Can I tell you why I started to write
 - 8 a journal in the first place?
 - 9 Q. You bet.
- 10 A. About two years before I started
- 11 writing this journal my grandfather had passed away, and
- 12 my grandfather and I were very close. And, my
- 13 grandmother was always talking about the things that they
- 14 did together, and all of the times that they had
- 15 together, and she said that she wished that she could
- 16 have put all of those times down on paper. I mean, she
- 17 had the memories, but she wished that she could have

- 18 something to pass on later when she wasn't around.
- 19 And, I was talking to my grandmother,
- 20 and she told me that she had started writing in a
- 21 journal. And so, I thought that that would be a good
- 22 idea for me to start writing a journal. And it helps.
- 23 It helps, I think at times, when you have a busy life, to
- 24 be able to stop and breathe for a moment, and reflect on
- 25 what is important in your life.

4807

- Q. Well, it's almost like talking to
- 2 someone in a very, very private relationship?
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. Okay. And this, of course, was
 - 5 written for this jury or for anyone else was it?
- 6 A. No, sir. I am very embarrassed about
- 7 what --
- 8 Q. Would you read, Darlie, that first
- 9 entry?
- 10 A. September 7th, 1995.
- 11 O. Yes.
- 12 A. "Today is a new day with new hopes for
- 13 everyone. I pray to God that Dana will open her eyes and
- 14 break down her walls. Devon and Damon are growing so
- 15 fast, and I see myself getting older each day. I am now
- 16 over seven months pregnant, and we're bringing Drake
- 17 Routier into the world. It has been almost five years
- 18 since I have had a baby, so I am a little worried, but

- 19 inside, I know, everyone will adjust fine. My life is
- 20 good, and I have much to be proud of, but sometimes we
- 21 just forget.
- 22 "I think of my grandmother often, and
- 23 I know how lonely she must be at times. I wish I could
- 24 take away her pain. I know pappy is watching over her.
- 25 I have had two dreams about death in the past several

- 1 months. Both times I was hesitant to go, but when I did
 - 2 it was such a wonderful feeling, one that you cannot
- 3 describe and both times I felt I was going to be with the
- 4 Lord. I don't know what these dreams are telling me,
- 5 only know that I am not yet ready to leave my wonderful
- 6 life here. Time will tell the story. For now I will
- 7 close, for tomorrow is another day. Let it be a good
 - 8 one."
- 9 Q. Okay. Your next entry is written,
- 10 what a week so?
- 11 A. September 15th, yeah.
- 12 Q. How much later, a week? Eight days?
- 13 A. Yeah, about that.
- Q. Okay. And, read that if you would,
- 15 for the jury?
- 16 A. "Time has passed so quickly

since my

- 17 last entrance in my journal. I have been very busy.
- 18 Dana seems to be adjusting fine, as well as my mom. I
- 19 know mom is having a hard time reliving her most unwanted
- 20 experiences through counselling, but I know in the end
- 21 maybe it will make her heart a little softer.
- I don't understand why Denny did to me
- 23 what he did, so it is very hard to try and forgive him.
- 24 I know he must have a dark secret that happened as a
- 25 child and I pray to the Lord that one day he will ask for

true forgiveness for his own soul." 2. Let me stop you right there. Q. Who are you referring to as Denny? 4 Denny is my step-father, or Α. was my 5 step-father. 6 Okay. And he had, not Q. sexually molested you, but he had put his hands on you? He fondled, tried to. 8 Α. 9 And that is what you have Ο. reference 10 there to? 11 Α. Yes. 12 When you talk about Denny and Q. how he must have a dark side to him? 13 14 Α. Yes, sir. 15 To have done this to a child? Ο. Yes, sir. 16 Α. 17 And you resented it? Q. 18 Very much so. Α. 19 O. And you told your mother about it?

20	A.	Oh, yes,	
21	Q.	She felt guilty about having	
not			
22	A.	Yes, it was an open	
conversation in			
23 our family.			
24	Q.	So that is what you have	
reference to 25 there?			

- 1 A. Yeah. Yes.
- Q. Okay. If you would just go

back a

- 3 couple of sentences and read it where you pick up on
- 4 Denny, so that we will --
- 5 A. "I don't understand why Denny did to
- 6 me what he did. It is very hard to try and forgive him.
- 7 I know he must have a very dark secret that happened as a
- 8 child, and I pray to the Lord that one day he will ask
- 9 for true forgiveness for his own soul. Eternity is a
- 10 long time.

Ι

- "Damon has been with his grandmother
- 12 all week and will be returning home this evening.

13 can't wait to see him. I have really enjoyed the time

- 14 with Devon, but when one of my babies are away I do not
- 15 feel complete.

- 16 "I guess that it's because they are
- 17 such a part of my life. Sometimes I pray the Lord will
- 18 guide them down the right path, so that they will have a
- 19 prosperous life. They deserve health, happiness and
- 20 peace. We all deserve that. Maybe if we could all relax
- 21 a little more, then the world would be a much better
- 22 place.
- 23 "I will close for now. And I ask the
- 24 Lord to watch over us all and help us to make the right
- 25 decisions."

- 1 Q. Okay. When is your next entry in the
 - 2 journal, Darlie?
 - 3 A. On October the 1st, 1995.
 - 4 Q. All right. So that would be
 - 5 approximately two weeks later?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. Okay. And, read that to the jury, if
- 8 you would, please?
- 9 A. "Time is getting near, soon we will
- 10 have another wonderful son. I feel him growing and he is
- 11 getting so big. I have not been well for about a week
- 12 now. Everything hurts and I can't seem to get over it.
- 13 It's not fair to Darin or the boys, but nothing I do
- 14 makes me feel any better. I really love Darin with all
- of my heart, but sometimes I feel like I'm missing
- 16 something. I don't know what it could be. I'm sure
- 17 have everything every woman could ever wish for.
 Maybe

- 18 it's the excitement, things I used to do when I was
- 19 younger, the thrill of not knowing, just doing whatever
- 20 came up.
- 21 "I know I have a lot of
- 22 responsibilities, but a little craziness once in a while
- 23 sure wouldn't hurt. I want to grow old with Darin, but I
- 24 don't want to feel as though part of me has to die to do
- 25 it. I am young, and I want to feel it. Time goes too

```
quickly not to enjoy each moment."
 1
 2
                  Q.
                        Okay. What was your -- what were
you
     thinking about then?
 3
                        I think I was just kind of --
 4
                  Α.
 5
                        Just reminiscing?
                  Ο.
 6
                  Α.
                        Well, yeah, big and pregnant.
 7
                        Okay. That was -- you were about
                  0.
8
     and a half months pregnant at that time, weren't
you?
 9
                        I think so, yeah.
                  Α.
10
                        Okay. All right. And when was
                  Q.
your
11
    next entry?
12
                        April 21st.
                  Α.
13
                        Okay. Of 1996?
                  Q.
14
                  Α.
                        Yes, of 1996.
15
                        All right. By this time Drake
                  Ο.
is six
16
   months old?
17
                        Yes, sir.
                  Α.
18
                        Would you read that for the
                  Q.
jury,
19
    please?
20
                  Α.
                        "Time has come and gone so
```

quickly.

- 21 Baby Drake was born October 18th. He weighs 6 pounds and
- 22 6 ounces, and he left the hospital weighing 5 pounds and
- 23 11 ounces, and was wearing premie clothes. He was a
- 24 beautiful baby, all he did was sleep for the first two
- 25 months. He is now six months old. He has two teeth,

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 crawls and tries to stand.
- 2 "Drake weighs almost 16 pounds.

Не

- 3 has brown, dark hair and very blue eyes. He is so much
- 4 fun and happy all the time. He smiles at everyone. I am
- 5 a very proud mother of three wonderful, gorgeous, healthy
 - 6 boys.
 - 7 "Dana has moved in with Kevin, and
 - 8 they are now engaged to be married. They seem to be
- 9 having many troubles. I hope their love is strong and
- 10 mature enough to make it through the trials of life.
 My
- 11 thoughts are with Dana often. How young and so impatient
- 12 in life.
- "Danielle is growing into a beautiful
- 14 young lady. It is hard to believe that she will be 14 in
- 15 October. She is so full of life. Sometimes it really
- 16 makes me see how quickly our lives pass by.

- 17 "I often wonder what God's
- purpose for
- 18 me being here. I know my children, of course, but I
- 19 really feel as though some day there is some meaningful
- 20 importance that God expects us to figure out. What is
- 21 it? I do not know. I do not yet know.
- 22 "I know sometimes God puts us through
- 23 difficult trials in our life, and it is these trials that
- 24 has made me such a strong and independent person. I hope
- 25 I can share my experiences with others, either to comfort

- 1 them, or to keep them from making some of my mistakes.
 - When I am no longer here, I want
- 3 people to be able to talk about the good I did while
- 4 was here. I know my life has been far from perfect, but
 - 5 I know my heart bleeds for everyone.
- 6 "I wish I could take away all of the
- 7 world's troubles. I know this is not realistic, but a
- 8 person has to have hope and compassion. I pray for God
- 9 to put his hand down upon my marriage. We need to be
- 10 strong and help guide each other back to the right path.
- 11 "Devon and Damon are growing too fast
- 12 and become more aware of the world every day. And
- 13 unfortunately children tend to be persuaded towards the
- 14 negative instead of being hopeful for the positive.
- 15 "We all have to show our children

the

- 16 difference between right and wrong choices, and make them
- 17 understand that there are reactions and consequences for
- 18 every choice we make in life.
- "Give them morals and values. I want
- 20 my children to respect the people as well as the land
- 21 around them. I want them to see -- I want them to see
- 22 past color, to see past rich or poor, and to realize that
- 23 we all need each other to survive. Maybe some day this
- 24 will happen and the world will come together.
- 25 "There is still a lot of good in the

- 1 world. People just seem to dwell on the bad. Maybe God
- 2 will help us all to be better than that. For now, all I
- 3 can do is try to be a better person and try to teach
- 4 people among me to have hope and not give up. Life is
- 5 too short and unlived. We need to start making it more
 - 6 than that.
- 7 "For now I will end my thoughts and I
- 8 will pray that God will reach down and touch all of us,
- 9 so that we will see and understand whatever it is that we
- 10 may doubt.
- "Give us strength to be better people.
- 12 Watch over and protect the children for they are our
- 13 future."
- 14 Q. And this was just a letter reflecting
- 15 and wondering, at your 26 years of age, if you have some

16	higher purpose or	what how you fit into the	
grand			
17	scheme of things?		
18	Α.	I think a lot of people wonder	
that			
19	Q.	Well, I think everybody	
wonders how			
20	they fit in this	grand scheme?	
21	Α.	Sure.	
22	Q.	At any rate, that was written	
in			
23	April?		
24 25	A. Q.	April 21st. Okay. And the next entry is	

the entry

of --April 29th is the one after A. that. 3 Q. All right. Read that one for us, 4 Darlie? 5 "Today has been a pretty good Α. day. This weekend was a little crazy, but it was fun. We went 7 to a wedding and it really made me realize how important marriage is. The commitment to one another. Darin and I have decided to renew our vows to one other on our 10th 10 anniversary. So many things in our life have changed 11 since we made our first commitment. Three children, two homes and a business and a lot of growing up." 12 Q. Okay. You had, as a result of 13 that wedding that y'all attended, you had made some plans?

15

Α.

Yes.

- Q. And what were those plans?
- 17 A. Well, a couple of years before this,
- 18 Darin had asked me, you know how you always sit around
- 19 and talk, and the conversation may come up, you know,
- 20 "Well, would you do the same thing that you did the first
- 21 time around?" And, I have always told Darin, "Yes, I
- 22 would marry you again in a second."
- 23 And, after we went to this wedding,
- 24 one day or the day afterwards, Darin asked me seriously
- 25 if I would remarry him again, and, I told him yes, that I $\,$

- 1 would. 2 Okay. Did you start planning Q. then, in your mind, for a --Α. Well, yeah, in Dallas -- I know this is Kerrville but in Dallas, if you want to have a wedding, you have to book the place about a year or two 7 years ahead of time. So --8 Okay. So you were planning it Ο. ahead 9 of time? 10 Α. Yes, sir. 11 Q. Okay. And, you had discussed this 12 with Darin? 13 I discussed it with many people. Α. 14 Okay. And then you were planning Q. to 15 renew your vows on your tenth wedding anniversary? 16 Α. Yes, sir. 17 Okay. And were you making plans Ο. as to what you would wear and what the boys would wear and
- 19 part the boys would play?

what

20		Α.	Oh, yeah.
21		Q.	What did you have in mind for the
22	boys?		
23		Α.	Well, the boys were going to be
ring			
24	bearers, and	I had	bought they were going to be in
a 25	wedding in A	ugust a	also, my younger sister, or

- 1 sister-in-law was getting married in August, and the boys
- 2 were going to be ring bearers at her wedding, and so,
 I
 - 3 went out and bought all of the stuff to make the boys
 - 4 pillows to carry down the aisle.
- 5 Q. Okay. And, what did you plan for baby
 - 6 Drake to do at your wedding?
- 7 A. He was too young. He was just going
 - 8 to sit in the wedding and wear a little tuxedo.
- 9 Q. Okay. At any rate, you had made the
- 10 entry for May 3rd?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. Of

1996?

13 A. Yes,

sir.

- Q. And, tell the jury -- I think I
- 15 interrupted you and we had gone back to the journal, and
- 16 had read through the journal, and this brings us now up
- 17 to date to May the 3rd?

- 18 A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. And tell the jury what you were
- thinking and why you wrote what you wrote on May the 3rd?
- 21 A. Well, to be honest, I mean, I don't
- 22 know why I wrote this, it was just -- I am embarrassed
- 23 that I have to sit up here and even discuss this. I
- 24 never planned for this to be produced in front of the
- 25 whole world.

- 1 O. I know it. And, as you wrote the
- 2 entry in your journal, when did you call Darin?
- 3 A. I called him during the middle,

while

- 4 I was writing.
- 5 Q. Okay. And did he come home shortly
- 6 after that?
- 7 A. Directly.
- 8 Q. What happened when Darin got there?
- 9 A. Darin came up to the bedroom,
- 10 was sleeping in the crib taking a nap. Damon was
- 11 watching TV. I was laying on the bed and I was crying.
- 12 I had my journal on the bed, but it was closed. And,
- 13 Darin came in, and asked my what was wrong. And --
- Q. What did you tell him?
- 15 A. I told him that I didn't like the way
- 16 I was feeling the past couple of days, that I didn't like
- 17 crying, and I didn't understand why I was feeling the

way

4820

- 18 I was feeling. I didn't like it.
- 19 Q. Okay.
- 20 A. And I told him what I started to write
- 21 down in the journal. And Darin started to cry, and we
- 22 cried for a little while together, a couple of minutes,
- 23 and Darin asked me how I was thinking about doing this,
- 24 when I said that I have thought about taking some pills
- 25 when I was thinking about it and --

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 Just over the counter sleeping Q. pills? 2 Α. Yes, they were just some over the 3 counter sleeping pills that I had had. 4 Okay. You didn't get anything Ο. special 5 for this deal? 6 What do you mean by special? Α. 7 Q. Well, you had not gone out and made a purchase just over the counter? 9 No, no, no, I mean I had -- I had Α. sleeping pills, I had lots of different pills in the 10 11 house. You know, headache pills and stuff. 12 Okay. So, you told Darin and Ο. y'all had a cry together, and consoled one another, I suspect? 14 Α. Yes. 15 Okay. And how did you resolve Ο. the 16 situation? 17 Well, the next day Darin went to Α. work 18 and he asked me how I was feeling, and I told him

that I

- 19 was feeling a lot better, and he told me that if I had
- 20 any problems, to call him at work, and I told him that I $\,$
- 21 would.
- 22 And, I think I was still a little bit
- 23 moody, a little bit "cryie" for the next couple days, but
- 24 soon after that I had got my first menstrual cycle that I
 25 had not had in over a year, and --

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 I don't understand exactly Q. how that works, but did that change your attitude? 3 Α. Yes. It made a big difference, because -- I'm sure, I mean, women understand it better than men, of course, but, yeah, it made a big difference. I mean, I was relieved. 7 0. You perked up? 8 Very much so, yes. Α. 9 Okay. And, seemed to be your Ο. old self 10 again? 11 Α. Yes. 12 Okay. Now, all during this Q. time, and 13 I say that from October through May and June, you continued to see your friends and have 14 relationships with 15 the neighbors and people around you? 16 Α. Oh yeah, we were very busy. 17 Q. People came in and out of

your house,

- 18 didn't they?
- 19 A. Every day.
- Q. Did you have the -- were the
- 21 neighborhood children, were they welcome in your home?
- 22 A. Yes. My home was a welcome home to
- 23 all of the neighborhood children. I was one of the only
- 24 homes on the block that would allow that many children in
- 25 the house at one time.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 How many children are you Q. talking 2. about? 3 A. Well, before Drake was born there really wasn't a limit. But after I had Drake it was 5 harder, because, you know, he had his naps, and he had different times, and the children needed to be quieter, so at that time I limited them to having each one friend in the house at a time. 9 0. And prior to that, I mean, before 10 Drake was born? 11 Α. Before Drake was born they had as many 12 as -- it was --13 Six or seven? Ο. 14 Yeah, it was in and out quite a Α. bit. 15 Okay. Q. 16 Α. I mean our neighborhood is full of

а

- 17 lot of little boys. We don't have very many girls in the
- 18 neighborhood. It's all little boys.
- 19 Q. Okay. Do you have any rules about

--

- 20 A. Yes.
- 21 Q. Okay.
- 22 A. My two rules were that they

needed to

23 take their shoes off when they came in the house.

I'm

- 24 sure, as you know, that if you have children,
- 25 you know, get outside and play and can come in and when

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 you have a new home, you want to keep things nice.

So

- 2 the children took their shoes off. I mean, I never
- 3 thought that that was a big deal. I take my shoes off
- 4 when I go into people's homes. I think it is a matter of
 - 5 respecting others, you know, property.
 - Q. All right.
- 7 A. And the next thing was, that they were
- 8 not allowed to have drinks or food wherever there was
 - 9 carpet.
- 10 Q. The carpet was white, wasn't it?
- 11 A. Yes. We didn't have as much carpet in
- 12 the house. Usually if the boys were in the house they
- 13 wanted to be up in the TV room where the TV, the big
- 14 screen TV was, because they had a Nintendo set, and that
- is where they played a lot.
- 16 Q. What did the boys like to do at

that

- 17 stage?
- 18 A. There wasn't too much they didn't like
- 19 to do. They just loved to play. I mean they -- was a
- 20 lot of times that they would ask me if they could get the
- 21 blankets out and make tents up, I don't know if any of
- 22 you ever did that when you were little, but I used to do
- 23 that when I was little, and --
- Q. Did y'all go camping as a

family?

A. Yes, a lot.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 Liked to do that? Ο. 2 Α. Yes. Liked to be outside? 3 Q. 4 Α. Very much. 5 Enjoyed the outdoors? Ο. 6 Α. Yes. 7 Did the boys like that? Ο. 8 Yes, very much. Α. 9 Ο. Boys like to ride in the car? 10 Yeah, they were very good. Α. 11 Ο. Okay. 12 I mean, long periods of time you Α. get 13 two brothers cooped up together, they can get a little bit irritable, but for the most part they were good. 15 0. I guess living in Dallas y'all would 16 go to Wet and Wild or --17 Oh yeah, Wet and Wild, Six Flags, the zoo, Medieval Times was one of their favorites. 19 Q. The boys shared your love of animals,

- 20 they liked to go to the zoo?
- 21 A. Yes.
- Q. Now, Darlie, moving on to June

the

- 23 6th --
- MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Judge,

you

25 generally take a break about this time. I don't want to

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1 get into some that will require us to take a
break.
 2
 3
                       THE COURT: No problem. Just
keep
 4
   going.
 5
                       MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: All
right.
 6
                       THE COURT: The jurors are okay,
 7 aren't they?
 8
                       MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: If you will
give
   me a little notice before, I won't start anything -
                       THE COURT: I certainly will.
10
Do you
11
   need a break?
12
                       THE JUROR: I'm all right.
13
14 BY MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
15
                 Q. Now, Darlie, moving on to June
5th of
   1996, you had a lady who was there at your house,
Halina,
17 I believe?
```

18	A	•	Oh yeah, yes, sir.
19	Q	•	Basia's mother?
20	A	•	Yes, sir.
21	Q	•	Okay. And, how long had she
work	ed		
22	with you there	at t	the house?
23	A		Two days.
24	Q		Okay. And, Basia, her daughter
had 25	been a friend	of yo	ours over the years, had she not?

```
1
                  Α.
 2
                  Q.
                        And at one time y'all were quite
 3
     close, weren't you?
                  Α.
                        At one time.
 4
 5
                  0.
                        Okay. And as the years went by,
did
 6
     y'all drift apart?
 7
                  Α.
                        Yes.
 8
                  Q.
                        And why was that?
 9
                  Α.
                        Well --
10
11
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK: Judge, could we
12
     approach the bench for a moment before she answers
that
13
     question?
14
                        THE COURT: You may.
15
16
                         (Whereupon, a short
17
                         discussion was
held
18
                         off the record,
after
19
                         which time the
20
                         proceedings were resumed
21
                         as follows:)
```

22

Yeah.

THE COURT: All right. Just keep

24 going.

25

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 BY MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
- 2 Q. Let me just direct your attention back
- 3 to May -- excuse me, June the 5th, and I'll ask you if
- 4 Halina was there that day, and that afternoon?
- A. Yes, she was.
- Q. And do you recall about what time
- 7 Basia picked her up?
- 8 A. I want to say that it was
- 9 approximately like 6:00 o'clock.
- 10 Q. Okay. Did you recall an incident
- 11 where -- Halina is somewhat difficult to understand,
- 12 isn't she, a little bit?
- 13 A. She is a little bit difficult to
- 14 understand if you don't know her.
- Q. Okay. But at any rate, did you have
- 16 occasion to have your attention directed to the alley
- 17 behind your garage?

you

- 18 A. Yes, sir, I did.
- 19 Q. Okay. And, when you did, did
- 20 notice anything of an unusual nature? Was there

anything

- 21 that attracted your attention?
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Would you tell the jury what that

was?

A. Well, Halina was out in front of

me,

25 and I was behind Halina, and when Halina started walking

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 out, I just caught the tail end of a black car that was
 - 2 in the alley way, and it scooted out of there pretty
- 3 quick, and Halina told me that the person in the car was
- 4 stopped in the alley looking in the garage. The garage
 - 5 door had been open.
- 6 Q. Okay. And this alarmed you, I assume?
- 7 A. Well, I didn't think a whole lot of it
- 8 really. I mean, at the time I didn't. I think a lot
- 9 more of it now.
- 10 Q. But it was unusual?
- 11 A. Well, yeah.
- 12 Q. Okay. Now, Darlie, during April and
- 13 May had you and Darin received some telephone calls that
- 14 were unusual?
- 15 A. Yes, sir, I had been receiving a lot
- 16 of hang up calls. I don't know if you really want to
- 17 call it a hang up call, because they didn't really

hang

18 up.

4829

They would call, and I would be on the

- other line and I would answer, "Hello," and I would be
- 21 sitting there talking to air, you know, "Hello, who is
- 22 this?" And they just kept staying on the line.
 And
- 23 finally, after a few seconds of, you know, just asking
- 24 who it was, then I hung the phone up. This went on quite 25 a bit.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 Okay. Did you pay it any mind at Q. that 2 time? 3 Α. No, I just figured that it was kids prank calling, I mean. 5 Devon had been in school, had he Q. not? 6 Α. Yes, he did. 7 And I reckon that a 6 year old, Ο. nearly 7 year old, knows his phone number. 9 Devon knew his phone number very Α. well. 10 Okay. So, it could have been no Q. cause 11 for alarm at that time? 12 No. Α. 13 Okay. Now, about what time did Q. Darin 14 get home from work that day? 15 It was probably sometime after Α. 6:00. 16 Q. All right. What happened when Darin

- 17 got home?
- 18 A. Well, Darin came home with Dana,

my

- 19 little sister. My little sister works at the shop for
- 20 us, and the boys had been outside playing, and I was
- 21 making dinner and --
- Q. What were you fixing that

evening, if

- 23 you recall?
- 24 A. I was fixing chicken noodle

soup and

25 rolls.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court

Reporter

1 Q. Okay. 2 Darin and Dana walked in, and Α. Basia and Halina had just left, and really, I was just 3 4 finishing up dinner, getting it ready to eat. 5 Q. Okay. Where were the boys? 6 They were outside playing with Α. their friends in the back yard. 8 Okay. Y'all had a spa in the O. back 9 yard, did you? 10 Α. Yes. 11 Q. All right. Hot tub? 12 Yes, sir. Α. 13 And, the boys would go in there Q. and play from time to time? 14 15 Α. Quite often. 16 Okay. Was the spa full of O. water, or 17 how deep was it? 18 Well, it was. That day they had Α. 19 emptied the spa out about half-way, playing. 20 Q. Okay.

21		A.	They were
22		Q.	Which actually made it safer for
them,			
23 I	guess?		
24 25		A. Q.	Safer, I'm not sure. Well, how deep was it?

1 Well --Α. 2. Two feet? O. 3 Α. Well, the medium part of the hot tub 4 was probably three and a half feet, but all around the 5 hot tub there were seats, so it was only maybe a foot. 6 Q. Okay. And they were used to playing in the hot tub, I guess? 8 Oh yeah. I mean, I checked on Α. them, and I wasn't, you know, too worried about, as far as the 10 safety. I mean, if I would have thought it was unsafe, I 11 never would have -- that is one of the reasons why we 12 didn't get a pool. 13 Okay. At any rate, when it came Ο. time for supper, did you call the boys in? 14 15 Α. Yes. 16 0. Okay. And did y'all eat supper together? 17

18		A.	Yes, we did.
19		Q.	All right. How about baby Drake?
20	What was he		
21		A.	He was sitting in the high chair,
I			
22	had fed him	some o	f the chicken noodle soup.
23		Q.	And where did the boys sit?
24		A.	They sat at their little table,
besid 25	de the big tabl	e.	

- 1 Q. So you had a large table, and then you
 - 2 had a little table so the boys had their own table?
 - A. Right.
 - 4 Q. And everyone had dinner?
 - 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. Okay. And what happened after dinner?
 - 7 A. After dinner the boys wanted to go
 - 8 back outside, because their friends were all outside
- 9 playing, and so after they finished their dinner, I told
- 10 them that they could, but only for a little while, so
- 11 they went back outside to play.
- 12 I talked to Darin and Dana for a
- 13 little while about the business, and what all had gone on
- 14 there that day, and what was going on. And then, after
- 15 that, I asked Darin if he would fix the gate, because it
- 16 was hard to open and close.
- 17 Q. Is that the gate in the back yard?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. What was wrong with the gate?

- 20 A. I don't really know, I'm not a wood
- 21 person, but it was not opening and closing the way it
- 22 should have. The boys and I could manage with it, but
- 23 you had to pull hard to open it, and you have to push it
- 24 really hard to close it.
- Q. To get it to open or close either way,

```
was it rather difficult for you?
 2
                  Α.
                        Yes.
 3
                        How many cars did you have back
                  Q.
then?
 4
                  Α.
                        We had two.
 5
                        Okay. And, which car was your
                  Q.
car?
 6
                        My car was the green Pathfinder.
                  Α.
 7
                        Okay. Kind of a station wagon
                  O.
looking
 8
     car?
 9
                  Α.
                        Yeah, kind of, I guess.
10
                        Okay.
                  Q.
11
                         Sports vehicle, utility vehicle.
                  Α.
12
                  Q.
                         Okay. And, what type of car was
Darin
13
     driving?
14
                  Α.
                        Darin had a -- I think it was an
'86,
15
     an '86 or '87 Jaguar.
16
                        Okay. Was his car working?
17
                  Α.
                        Not at that time.
18
                  Q.
                        Okay. And how long had his car
been
19
     in the shop?
20
                  A.
                        Two days.
```

21		Q.	Okay.	Do	you	know	what	was
wrong w	with							

- 22 his car?
- 23 A. I have no idea. I mean, I knew what
- was wrong -- I have learned what was wrong with it, but at that time I didn't know what was wrong with it.

 ${\tt Sandra\ M.\ Halsey,\ CSR,\ Official\ Court}$ Reporter

1 Okay. But at any rate, when his Q. car was -- where did he ordinarily park his car? 2 3 Α. He always parked the car in the back in the driveway. 5 Okay. Y'all couldn't get the Ο. car in 6 the garage? 7 Α. No. 8 Ο. Okay. So if his car was not in the driveway, it would be an indication to the people that 10 were familiar with the area, that he was not home? 11 Yes, sir. Α. 12 Now, did he, in fact, get the Q. gate 13 fixed? 14 Yes he did. I had a lady that Α. had just been over the night before that had a Pomeranian,

and I have a little Pomeranian, and we were breeding

the

- 17 dogs, or we were trying to breed the dogs, and she was
- 18 going to be back Thursday night, and so I wanted to make
- 19 sure that the gate was locked, because the first time we
- 20 had to breed them in the house, and dogs are animals
- 21 period, and are very funny about being around people,
- 22 when they are breeding, and they don't like to be around
- 23 people, and they -- plus, they are -- they make a lot of
- 24 racket and a lot of noise and you want to --

4835

Q. Okay. So you are going to put the

1 dogs in the yard, and I assume you wanted to secure the gate? 2 Yes, sir. 3 Α. 4 Ο. So they couldn't get out? 5 Right, yeah, I didn't want to be Α. responsible for loosing somebody else's dog. 6 7 And Darin was handling that chore Ο. that 8 evening? Yes, sir. 9 Α. 10 Ο. Okay. And did he complete that, or advise you that he had completed it? 11 12 Α. Later on he told me that he had fixed 13 it. 14 Q. Okay. Were y'all planning on having a 15 garage sale? 16 Α. Yeah. 17 Okay. And, tell me about what you Ο. had 18 done in preparation for the garage sale? We had a lot of stuff since we had 19 Α. 20 moved into that house, and a lot of the stuff you

just

- 21 kind of accumulate over the years. And, you know, you
- 22 get to a point where you realize that, you know, okay, we
- 23 need to get rid of some of this stuff.
- So, we had been going through

this

25 stuff for months, and just any time that we came across

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 something we would put it out in the garage over to the
- 2 side, whether it was in a bag or a box, or whatever, and
- 3 I had been pricing some of the things out there. I had
- 4 not finished pricing. There was quite a bit of stuff out
 - 5 there.
- 6 Q. Okay. Did Darin go into the garage to
 - 7 work and separate?
- 8 A. Later on he did, after he got finished
- 9 with the garage.
- 10 Q. Okay.
- 11 A. I mean, the gate.
- 12 Q. Okay. After he had finished in the
- 13 garage, what is the next thing that happened? Did he
- 14 come inside?
- 15 A. Yes.
- Q. All right. Were you still there with

- 17 Dana, your sister?
- 18 A. Yeah. Actually during that time I had
- 19 gone upstairs with Dana and we put the baby down for what
- 20 I call a power nap, it's a 30 minute little nap, it makes
- 21 a great difference in children. And, I put him down for
- 22 a nap because he was sleepy, and then I came back
- 23 downstairs, me and Dana, and we were talking about the
- 24 wedding, and Arenda's wedding, and just all
 different
 25 kinds of things. She was engaged to be married too,
 so

- 1 we were all talking about that.
- Q. Okay. And, along with Darin as

well?

- A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Okay.
- 5 A. After he came back in the garage.
- Q. What was the next thing that

happened?

- 7 A. It was around, I want to say about
- 8 8:30, and I told the boys that they needed to tell their
- 9 friends, you know, that they needed to go home, that it
- 10 was time to come in.
- I think Devon had said something about
- 12 wanting to spend the night with a friend, but he had just
- 13 had a little boy named Michael over the night before, and
- 14 plus, they had kind of gotten in a little bit of trouble,
- 15 for emptying out all of the water in the hot tub from

- 16 their father.
- So, anyway, he was told that he
- 18 couldn't have Jonathan to spend the night. That he could
- 19 have him spend the night another night.
- Q. Okay. Darin left to take Dana home?
- 21 A. Yeah. After the boys came in, I guess
- 22 everybody has seen the pictures, but when you walk into
- 23 the house through the sliding glass doors, I had these,
- 24 like plastic runners down on the floor, and, there was a
- 25 reason for that, because the boys liked to run in and out

- 1 of the house soaking wet. And, they track in, you know,
- 2 they tracked in a lot of dirt and stuff on their feet.
- 3 And, when they came in, I told them
- 4 that they needed to go upstairs and get dry clothes on.
- 5 And, they went upstairs, and I vacuumed over there,
- 6 because they had drug in quite a bit of dirt off of their
- 7 feet.
- A few minutes later, the boys came
- 9 downstairs with their pillows and blankets and asked if
- 10 they could watch TV downstairs. A little bit after that,
- 11 I asked Darin if he could drive Dana home. And he said
- 12 he would.
- Q. Okay. About how long was Darin gone?
- 14 A. Maybe 30 minutes.
- 15 Q. Okay. And you said that you had

used

- 16 the vacuum cleaner to sweep up there in the den; is that
- 17 right?
- 18 A. Yeah, over by the sliding glass doors.
- 19 Q. Okay. And, do you recall where the --
- 20 where you would have left the vacuum cleaner after you
- 21 had cleaned up? Do you remember?
- 22 A. I think it was right over by where the
- 23 outlet was, over by the -- down from the sliding glass
- 24 doors.
- Q. Out by the bar?

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 Α. Yes. 2. Okay. Now, Darin got home, about Q. what time is it now, Darlie? 4 It was probably a little bit A. after 5 10:00. 6 Okay. And where were the boys? Ο. 7 Α. Devon had fallen asleep in front of the TV and Damon was laying down in front of the TV, and he had not fallen asleep yet. 9 10 Q. Okay. 11 Drake was on me, laying on me. I Α. was 12 laying on the couch. Okay. And, did you and Darin 13 O. call when he came in -- I mean, did you and Darin talk when he 15 came in? 16 Yeah, when Darin came in, the A. baby was getting pretty fussy, and so I made him a bottle and 17

- 18 Darin said that he was going to take him upstairs and
- 19 rock him.
- 20 I usually rocked him every night and
- 21 sang to him, and Darin said that he was going to do that,
- 22 and he wanted to watch the news. I don't really like to
- 23 watch the news.
- 24 I think there is too much

negative

25 stuff on the news. But any way, I was watching something

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 else. I don't know what I was watching, but I was
- 2 watching something else on TV.
- 3 Q. Did you all have a big screen TV

set

- 4 downstairs as well?
- 5 A. Yeah, it was an older one, but yes.
 - 6 Q. In the family room?
 - 7 A. Um-hum. (Witness nodding head
 - 8 affirmatively). Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. Okay. And, I'll ask you if Darin
- 10 eventually came down from upstairs?
- 11 A. Yes, he did.
- 12 Q. And did y'all continue to talk?
- A. Yes, we did.
- Q. Okay. Do you recall when you

decided

- 15 that you would spend the night downstairs?
- 16 A. It was sometime after that.
- Q. Okay. And how were you dressed

at

- 18 that time?
- 19 A. I just had on a T-shirt and panties.
- Or not really a T-shirt, it was like a night shirt,

21	little	bit	longer	than a	regula	ar T-s	shirt.	
22			Q.	Okay.	Kind	of ar	oversized	T-
shirt	:?							
23			Α.	Yeah.				

Q. That ladies wear?

25 A. Yeah.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 All right. Now, I'll ask you Q. if we have had occasion to listen to the 911 tape, Darlie? 3 Α. Yes, sir, several times 4 O. And have we -- a number of times, 5 haven't we? 6 Yes. Α. 7 Q. And, have we looked at the State's transcription of the 911 tape and listened to the tape itself, to check its accuracy? 10 Α. Many times. 11 Okay. And, in listening to the O. 911 12 tape, have we made some corrections in the State's 13 version? 14 Α. Some. 15 Ο. Okay. Let me hand you what has been marked for identification and record purposes, as 16 Defendant's Exhibit 96-A, and I'll ask you if this shows

the State's version of the transcript of the 911

tape,

- 19 and in -- where there is discrepancy, or we think we hear
- 20 something different, we have put in bold print, italics,
- 21 what we believe is actually said?
- A. Right underneath it?
- 23 Q. Yes.
- A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Is that correct?

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
Yes, sir.
 1
                  Α.
 2
                        Okay. And then on, Defendant's
                  Ο.
     Exhibit 96-B, it is simply our version of what the
911
     tape says, without calling attention to -- and we
have
 5
     excised what the State has in places that we
disagree; is
 6
   that correct?
 7
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
 8
                        All right. All right.
                  Ο.
 9
10
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: We would
offer in
11
     evidence what has been marked for identification, for
12
     record purposes as, Defendant's Exhibit No. 96.
13
14
                         (Whereupon, the following
                         mentioned item was
15
16
                         marked for
17
                         identification only
18
                         as Defendant's Exhibits
                         No. 96 and 96-A
19
after
2.0
                         which time the
21
                         proceedings were
```

22	resumed on the record
23	in open court, as
24 25	follows:)

```
1
                       MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: And, Sandy,
what
    I'm going to do, is just mark this our version as
96, and
   with the 96-A is the enhanced version.
 4
                       THE COURT: Any objection?
 5
                       MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Judge, we
would
 6 offer in evidence --
7
                       MR. TOBY SHOOK: Which is it?
The
    first one or both?
 9
                       MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: We're going
to
10
   offer both into evidence.
11
                       MR. TOBY SHOOK: May I take the
12
   witness on voir dire, Judge?
13
                        THE COURT: You may, indeed.
14
15
16
                       VOIR DIRE EXAMINATION
17
18
    BY MR. TOBY SHOOK:
19
                 Q. So I take it, Mrs. Routier, that
Т
    guess, is it 96-A, has in heavy print, another
20
```

- 21 interpretation that you listened to, that you think the
- 22 911 tape says?
- 23 A. Yes, sir, it's not by much, but some.
- Q. Okay. So any time we see a bold printing, that is what you think is different?

```
1
                  Α.
                        Yes.
 2
                        You think that you heard?
                  Q.
 3
                        Yes, sir.
                  Α.
                        And did you interpret this tape,
 4
                  Q.
or
5
     did have you any help interpreting this tape?
6
                  Α.
                        As far as what I heard, I
interpreted
7
     it. There were other people listening as well.
8
                  Ο.
                        Who else was listening?
9
                        Lloyd Harrellson (sic).
                  Α.
                        Is that Mr. Harrell?
10
                  Ο.
11
12
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Harrell.
13
                        THE WITNESS: Harrell, I'm
sorry. And
14
     I think Preston also.
15
16
    BY MR. TOBY SHOOK:
17
                  Ο.
                        Mr. Douglass here?
18
                        Yes, sir.
                  Α.
19
                        All right. Are all of the
                  Ο.
changes
     here, were those your ideas or did they hear things
t.hat.
```

you didn't hear and have those put in also?

- 22 A. It was a group effort, but I went
- through most of it, and whatever I made, I wrote down on
- 24 paper, next to what they said, and they went over it, and
- 25 then they listened to see if they could hear the same

- 1 things that I heard.
- 2 Q. And then y'all have had this printed
 - 3 up to show your interpretation?
 - 4 A. Yes, sir.
 - Q. Okay.

6

- 7 MR. TOBY SHOOK: All right. No
- 8 objection then, your Honor.
- 9 THE COURT: All right. Both
- 10 Defendant's Exhibits 96 and 96-A are admitted.
- MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Okay. I

would

- 12 like to pass these out to the jurors.
- THE COURT: You may.
- MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: All right.

Let

- 15 me show you this, so it doesn't get any more confusing
- 16 than it has to. This is -- pass those around. Okay.
- 17 Pass those around. All right. All right.
- Now, the one that I am handing you

now

19 is -- it shows the State's version as well.

20			
21			
22		DIRECT EXAMINATION (Resumed)	
23			
24 25 you	BY MR.	DOUGLAS MULDER: Q. Darlie, let me ask you this:	When

```
1
     see something written on the TV screen, do you have a
 2
     tendency to hear what you read?
 3
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
 4
 5
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK: Judge, we will
object
 6
     to leading.
 7
                        THE COURT: Sustain the objection.
8
     Phrase the questions properly, please.
9
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: What I would
like
     to do, Judge, is play this once with the jury
following
     the 911 tape. And where they can see the --
11
12
                        THE COURT: That's fine.
13
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: I want them
to
14
     listen to it, and where they see the italicized part,
15
     they will know that there is a discrepancy there, and
16
     then I want to play it again for them, once they
17
     understand where the problems are, and then I want to
     play it again for them, looking at our version.
18
19
                        THE COURT: Okay. You are going
to
20
     play it three times?
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Yes, sir.
21
```

THE COURT: Yes, sir. Well, that

is

23 fine. That is fine. All right.

MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Our

electrician

25 is in the process of --

```
1
                        THE COURT: All right. While
we're
    assembling all of the mechanical devices, we are going
                             to
    take a 10 minute break.
 3
 4
 5
                         (Whereupon, a short
 6
                         Recess was
taken,
7
                         After which
time,
 8
                         The proceedings were
 9
                         Resumed on the record,
                         In the presence and
10
11
                         Hearing of the
defendant
12
                         And the jury, as
follows:)
13
14
                        THE COURT: All right. Be
seated
15
    please. Bring the jury in please.
16
17
                         (Whereupon, the jury
18
                         Was returned to
```

the

19 Courtroom, and

the

20 Proceedings

were

21 Resumed on the

record,

22 In open court, in

the

23 Presence and

hearing

24 Of the defendant,

25 As follows:)

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1
 2
                        THE COURT: All right. Let the
record
     reflect that all parties in the trial are present,
and
    the jury is seated.
 5
                        Mr. Douglass and Mr. Mulder, you
may
 6
    both continue.
 7
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Yes, sir.
 8
 9
10
                   DIRECT EXAMINATION (Resumed)
11
12
   BY MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
                  Q. Now, Darlie, at times on this 911
13
tape
14 are you carrying on a conversation with a 911
operator?
15
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
16
                        And, at times are you also talking
                  Ο.
to
   your husband?
17
18
                  A. Yes, sir, I was talking to at
least.
```

three people at once.

20	Q. And at times are you also talking
to	
21	the police officer after he arrives there?
22	A. Yes, sir.
23	Q. Okay. And, do you know whether or
not	
24	each of the people, of course, the 911 operator has
no 25	idea who else is present?

1 No, she is on the phone. Α. 2 Okay. So, is it fair to say that Ο. at 3 times, that it is understandable that each of these people think you are talking to them, even though you 4 may 5 just be talking to one of the three? 6 As chaotic as it was, I definitely Α. 7 think that is a possibility. 8 But if you're talking to Waddell, Ο. and you are speaking into the phone and the communications 10 operator doesn't know but what you are talking to her? 11 Yeah, whatever she would be Α. hearing. 12 Okay. Likewise, if you answer O. your husband, and you are still talking into the phone, 13 she would have reason to believe that --14 15 Oh, that I was talking to her, Α. yeah. 16 Q. Of course.

- 17 A. Yeah, yeah.
- 18 Q. And, at one point, toward the end,
- 19 initially there is a -- the communications officer says
- 20 "Don't touch anything." And you said something about a
- 21 knife, and she said, "Don't touch anything."
- 22 And you said, "I have already picked
- 23 it up, " or, "I have already touched it." Words to that
- 24 effect?
- 25 A. Yes, so I have heard several times.

```
1
                  Q. Okay. Now, in another situation
in
     there, Officer Waddell says something about a knife?
 2
 3
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
 4
                        Okay. And you made a remark to
                  Ο.
him?
 5
                        Yes, sir.
                  Α.
 6
                        There is also, a -- in the
                  Ο.
     conversation there, there is a direction, and of
course
     you were here when Waddell testified and said he
didn't
     recognize his voice saying to get the rags?
10
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
11
                  0.
                        Was that Waddell? Or was that
Darin?
12
                  A.
                        No, sir, that was not Waddell. I
know
13
     my husband's voice.
14
                        All right.
                  Ο.
15
                        I have listened to that tape many
16
     times.
17
                  Q.
                        Okay.
18
19
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Judge, what I
```

- 20 would like to suggest to the jury, is that they listen to
- 21 the tape with our bold print italicized part first, so
- 22 that you know where our discrepancies are, and then -
- 23 THE COURT: All right. Roll the tape
- 24 then.

4851

MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: And then once you

- 1 have spotted that, I would like to have you play it again
- 2 so you can hear it again like that, and then I would like
- 3 to play it again for you a third time, where you can just
- 4 hear our version.
- 5 THE COURT: All right. If you will
 - 6 proceed please, Mr. Douglass.
 - 7 MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Yes, sir.

All

- 8 right. This is the right one without the cover sheet on
- 9 it. Everybody got it? Okay.
- 10 THE COURT: Okay.

11

- 12 (Whereupon, the tape was
- 13 played for the jury, after
- 14 which, the proceedings were
- resumed on the record.
- as follows:)

17

18 MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Judge, now

t.hat.

19 they have kind of identified the areas, we would like

to

- 20 play it through one more time like this. And then
- 21 finally play it through with them not looking at this,
- 22 but just looking at our version, and so they can check
- 23 it.
- 24 THE COURT: All right. You may
- 25 proceed.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter 4852

```
1
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: By now, if
you
     will look at this thing, now that you have identified
it,
 3
     and then we will go through it with ours.
 4
                        THE COURT: All right. Let's go.
 5
 6
                        (Whereupon, the tape was
 7
                         played again for the jury,
 8
                         after which time, the
 9
                         proceedings were resumed
10
                         on the record, in open
11
                         court, as follows:)
12
13
                        THE COURT: All right.
14
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Judge, now we
15
    would like for them to just take our version and
listen
16
     to it, and that is the one with the cover sheet on
it.
17
                        THE COURT: Okay. Is everybody
ready?
18
19
     BY MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
2.0
                  Ο.
                        There is a word in there, Darlie,
that
```

21	they say is	fighti	ng and you sai	id
22		A.	Frightened.	
23		Q.	Frightened?	It sounds like
24 25		A. Q.	I didn't say Okay. All ri	5 5

```
1
 2
                        THE COURT: All right. Mr.
Douglass,
     are you ready?
 4
                        MR. S. PRESTON DOUGLASS: Yes,
sir.
                        THE COURT: All right. Crank her
 5
up.
 6
 7
                         (Whereupon, the tape was
 8
                         played again for the jury,
 9
                         after which time, the
10
                         proceedings were
resumed
11
                         on the record, in
open
12
                         court, as follows:)
13
14
                        THE COURT: All right. I think,
15
     ladies and gentlemen, what we will do now, we will
break
     for lunch until 1:15, and be back at that time.
16
17
                        Can you make it back at 10 after?
Can
     all of the jurors make it back by 10 after 1:00?
Okay.
```

19	All right. The same instructions			
as				
20	always: No discussing the case among yourselves, do			
no				
21	investigation on your own.			
22	Please remain seated, please,			
unti	1			
23	the jury clears the courthouse.			
24 25 been	Do no investigation on your own. Leave everything that you have			

```
given right there, please.
 2
                        All right. Do not take that with
you.
 3
                        Let the jury clear the courthouse,
   please.
 4
 5
 6
                        (Whereupon, the jury
 7
                         was excused from
the
 8
                         courtroom, and the
 9
                         proceedings were
held
10
                         in the presence of
the
11
                         defendant, with
her
12
                         attorney, but
outside
13
                         the presence of
jury
14
                         as follows:)
15
16
                        THE COURT: Okay. See everybody
back
    here at 1:15. Please, ladies and gentlemen, if you
```

would

18	Tet	tne	Jury	reave	tne	courtnouse.
19					All	right.
20						
21					(Whe	ereupon, a short recess
22					was	s taken, after which
23					tin	me the proceedings were
24						sumed on the record

```
1
                         presence and hearing of the
 2.
                         defendant, with her attorneys,
 3
                         as follows:)
 4
5
                        THE COURT: All right. Are both
sides
    ready to bring the jury back in and continue?
7
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Yes, sir, the
    defense is ready.
9
                        MR. GREG DAVIS: Yes, sir, the
State
10
    is ready.
11
                        THE COURT: All right, everyone
find a
12
   seat, ladies and gentlemen.
13
                        Let's bring the jury in, please.
14
15
                        (Whereupon, the jury
16
                         was returned to
the
17
                         courtroom, and
the
18
                         proceedings
were
19
                         resumed on the
```

```
record,
20
                         in open court, in
the
21
                         presence and
hearing
                         of the defendant,
22
23
                         as follows:)
24
                        THE COURT: Let the record reflect
25
           Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter
 4856
```

```
that all parties in the trial are present and the
jury is
 2
     seated.
 3
                        Mr. Mulder.
 4
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Yes, sir.
 5
 6
 7
                        DIRECT EXAMINATION (Resumed)
 8
 9
     BY MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
10
                        Darlie, I think we were at that
                  Ο.
point
11
     in time, where you said that Darin had come back from
12
     taking Dana home?
13
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir, that evening.
14
                  Q.
                        Yes?
15
                  Α.
                        Yes.
16
                  Q.
                        The evening of the 5th, and he
come
17
     home, about what time did he get home?
18
                        I want to say it was sometime
after
19
     10:00.
20
                        Okay.
                  Q.
21
                        A little bit after 10:00
                  Α.
22
                  Q.
                        All right. And tell the jury
```

what

- 23 happened after he got home. Where you were? Where the
- 24 boys were? What was going on?
- 25 A. Well, after we got home -- or after

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 Darin got home, Devon was sleeping in front of the TV,
- 2 directly in front of the TV, Damon was lying beside the
- 3 couch, he wasn't asleep yet, but he was laying there with
- 4 his little kitten. I was laying on the couch with Drake
 - 5 on me. Drake was awake.
- 6 Q. Okay. And, Darin came in and what
- 7 happened?
- A. Darin came in, and after a few
- 9 minutes, Drake was getting a little bit fussy because he
- 10 was ready to go to bed. So I made Drake a bottle and
- 11 Darin went upstairs. He said something about he was
- 12 going to watch the news and that he would feed
 Drake and
- 13 put him down to sleep.
- Q. So he took Drake with him when
- 15 upstairs?

16	A.	Yes, sir, he took Drake with
him.		
17	Q.	All right. And after a period
of time		
18 did he come l	back?	
19	Α.	Yeah, after about 30 minutes.
20	Q.	Okay. Did you all continue to
talk?		
21	Α.	Yes, sir.
22	Q.	Okay. Had you did you talk
about		
23 the trip you	were	taking?
24	Α.	Yeah, we talked about many
things. We 25 talked about		

- 1 What was said about the trip to Ο. 2 Pennsylvania? Well, just that I had talked to 3 Α. mу father earlier, and you know, they were really 4 looking forward to us coming, and it was my grandparents' 50th 6 anniversary, and --7 When were you due out there? Ο. We were to fly in on the 14th of 8 Α. June. 9 Where would you fly? O. 10 Α. We were to fly into Pittsburg, 11 Pennsylvania and then I had my relatives coming to pick 12 me up in Pittsburgh, it's about a two and a half hour 13 drive from Pittsburgh to Altoona. 14 Ο. Had airplane tickets? 15 Yes, sir. Α. 16 Okay. And for all five of you? Ο. Yes. Well, Drake was just an 17 Α.
- 18 that sat on your lap, so you didn't really have to
- 19 purchase a ticket for Drake.

infant

20		Q.	But tickets for the rest of
y'al	1?		
21		A.	Yes, sir, we had had tickets for
22	months.		
23		Q.	When were you coming back from
24 25 back	Pennsylvania	? A.	I want to say that we were coming

- 1 like on the 28th, I think, because it was a
 Saturday,
- 2 because I had a baby shower that I was going to give on
- 3 Sunday.
- 4 Q. So you were going to be gone for two
- 5 weeks or thereabouts?
- A. Yes, sir.
- 7 Q. Okay. What else did y'all talk about?
- 8 A. We talked about the business a
- 9 bit. We talked about business every day. Just
- 10 basically, you know, what was going on, you know, was it
- 11 busy? Was it slow? You know, what's going on, that kind
- 12 of thing.
- 13 Q. Okay.
- 14 A. We talked about --
- Q. Okay. Did you still help with
- 16 business some?
- 17 A. Some, not as much. At that time

Drake

- 18 was getting around a lot more, and Devon was out for
- 19 school, and so I wanted to be, you know, at home with the
- 20 boys.
- Q. Okay. Had you brought any records
- 22 home from the -- personal records home from the business?
- 23 A. Yes, sir, I had.
- Q. Tell us about those and where were
- 25 they in your home.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 A. It was around March that I quit
- 2 working at the shop where I didn't go up there all the
- 3 time. I would drop in once in a while, but not on a
- 4 daily basis. And, I just took all of my personal files,
- 5 I mean, the files that had been mentioned during this
- 6 trial, were my personnel files from my office. They were
 - 7 in folders, they had labels on them. It wasn't just
- 8 papers on the will or papers on insurance, or anything
 - 9 like that.
- 10 Q. Well, had you consulted a lawyer about
- 11 estate planning?
- 12 A. Yes, I had done that.
- Q. And you saw the letter that was
- 14 admitted into evidence?
- A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Now the other things that -- I guess
- 17 directions as to how you wanted the estate divided up in

- 18 the event that you died in some common disaster?
- 19 A. If Darin and I were to die together,
- 20 is mainly what I was concerned with, because on our
- 21 insurance policies, I think you become an automatic
- 22 beneficiary if your spouse dies, I think it's automatic.
- 23 You have it written up to where --
- Q. Were those directions in with the
- 25 letter from the lawyer?

1 Yes, sir, there was a lot more Α. papers in with all that stuff than what has been shown. 3 O. And that had been done sometime back? 4 Α. Yes, sir. 5 Okay. Do you remember the green O. plastic container that was pointed out to the jury, 6 as the container in which you kept your sewing equipment? 8 Α. Yes, sir. 9 Did you have any sewing equipment Ο. in 10 there? 11 No, sir. Α. 12 Q. What was in that? It was all files inside of that. 13 Α. 14 O. And is that -- were those papers that 15 you brought home from the office? Yes, sir. 16 Α. 17 Personal papers that you had? Q. 18 Α. Yes, sir. 19 Q. Just hadn't found a place for them in

4862

- 20 the house?
- 21 A. No, actually I had been talking about
- 22 getting a file cabinet, and I didn't want just a regular
- 23 plain file cabinet that sat out in the middle of the $\ensuremath{\text{--}}$ I
- wanted a file cabinet that looked like a piece of
- 25 furniture. It is harder to find those.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 Q. You wanted a file cabinet that didn't
 - 2 look like a file cabinet?
- 3 A. Well, yes, I guess you could say that.
- Q. Okay. At any rate, what else did
- 5 y'all talk about?
- A. We talked about the boat.
- 7 Q. What about the boat?
- 8 A. We had not been using the boat very
- 9 much since Drake was born, and the boat had had a problem
- 10 and it was going to cost, I don't know, I think Darin had
- 11 told me like eight hundred dollars or something to get it
- 12 fixed, he had just gotten an estimate from somebody.

 And
- 13 we discussed getting rid of the boat, because we weren't
- 14 using it any more.
- There wasn't an argument, that's all
- 16 been taken out of context. There was not an argument

- 17 about the boat. There was not an argument about the car.
- 18 What I was upset about, was that a man
- 19 had called me earlier, and had pretty much, I mean, he
- 20 was very rude and had cussed me out over the phone about
- 21 something that I didn't even know about. My husband's
- 22 car was at his shop, and he wanted my husband to come and
- 23 pick it up, and he was very rude to me, and I was upset
- 24 about it.

4863

Q. It wasn't your fault?

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 Well, I didn't even know about it. Α. 2 Okay. Did you discuss that? Ο. 3 Α. Yeah. 4 Ο. And you talked about the boat? Yes, sir. 5 Α. 6 You thought the boat was a Q. headache 7 that y'all didn't need? 8 Α. Yes, and my husband had made plans to put the boat in the boat trader. Matter of fact, I think that he had spoken to somebody about that. 11 Q. All right. But it was just a normal discussion between you and your husband? 13 Α. Yes, sir.
- 12
- 14 Okay. And, about what time did Ο. you
- decide you were going to stay downstairs versus 15 going
- 16 upstairs?
- 17 I don't really know, as far as Α. what.
- 18 time. It was sometime while we were talking.

19	Q.	Okay. Did you h	nave a pillow
there?			
20	A.	No, Darin went ι	upstairs and got
me a			
21 pillow and a	blank	t.	
22	Q.	Is that the marc	oon pillow that
we have			
23 seen here?			
24	A.	Yes, sir, it's g	got the squares
or 25 diamonds on	it I t	ink.	

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1
                        Okay. And he brought that down
                  Q.
to
 2
     you?
 3
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
 4
                  Ο.
                        Okay. And, did you visit some
more,
 5
     or was that --
 6
                        We were kissing for a little
                  Α.
bit.
 7
                  Q.
                        Okay. And then did he go on
upstairs?
                        Yes, sir.
 8
                  Α.
 9
                        Okay. And, will you tell the
                  Q.
jury,
   where you were stationed on that sofa? Was your
head
11
     toward the TV set, or away from it?
12
                  Α.
                        Well my head was -- like, if I
am
     sitting like I am right now, the TV was behind me.
13
14
                  O.
                        Okay.
15
                        My head would be right here.
(Witness
     indicating on the diagram.)
17
                  Q.
                        All right. Where would your
feet be?
```

18		Α.	My fee	t would be down here.
(Witnes	SS			
19 ir	ndicating o	n the	diagram	.)
20		Q.	Okay.	You had a blanket?
21		A.	Yes, s	ir.
22		Q.	Okay.	What color was the
blanket	?			
23		Α.	The bl	anket was green.
24		Q.	Okay.	And you had the maroon
pillow?		Α.	Yes, s	ir.

1 Anything else? Ο. 2 Α. As far as what I had? 3 No, as far as pillows or Q. blankets or 4 anything of that nature? 5 There was another gold pillow Α. 6 underneath me. 7 Okay. Anything else? 8 I can tell you what the boys Α. had. 9 All right. Q. 10 Α. Devon had a Power Ranger pillow, about right about here. And he had his head here, with his 12 legs going towards the TV. 13 Damon was on a gold pillow down here by the couch, his head was on the gold pillow, with his feet facing towards the couch, and he had a blue pillow and he was laying there with his little black kitten. 17 Q. Okay. All right. And, Darin

went on

18	upstairs	to	bed?
	ap b carr b	\sim	~~~.

- 19 A. Yes, sir, I asked him if he had made
- 20 sure that the front door was locked and he said that he
- 21 did. And I asked him to turn off the kitchen light as he
- 22 was going upstairs.
- Q. Okay. Did y'all set your alarm?
- A. No, sir, I wish we had.
- 25 Q. Okay.

- 1 A. We never set our alarm. We had set it
- 2 a couple of times, and a couple of times that we set it,
- 3 it went off, and I don't know if it went off
 because of
- 4 the cats or what, but it went off, and it was a real big
- 5 deal, and anyway we just kind of got out of the habit of
 - 6 not setting it.
- 7 Q. Okay. All right. So, were you still
- 8 watching TV or what?
- 9 A. I watched TV briefly, just for a few
- 10 minutes.
- 11 Q. Okay. And then curled up with your
- 12 head toward the TV set and your feet away?
- 13 A. I went to sleep. I was tired.
- Q. Okay. Was Devon asleep?
- 15 A. Both of the boys were asleep.
- Q. All right. He was facing

toward the

17 TV set?

18	A. Yes, sir.
19	Q. And the other youngster, Damon,
was	
20	facing away from it, as were you?
21	A. Yes, sir.
22	Q. Okay. And did you go to sleep?
23	A. Yes, sir, I did.
24	Q. All right. Darlie, what is the
very 25 or	next thing that you remember, that you either felt

- 1 heard or saw?
- 2 A. The next thing that I remember is
- 3 Damon hitting my right shoulder, and he said "Mommy," or
- 4 he said "Mommy, Mommy," I'm not sure, but he said,
- 5 "Mommy."
- I looked up, and you've got to
- 7 remember that I'm in a -- I am not completely awake, you
- 8 know, when you first wake up, you are not completely wide
- 9 awake. And there was a man, that was down, going away
- 10 from the couches, walking away from me.
- I started to get up and when I stood
- 12 up, I heard noise like glass breaking. I started to walk
- 13 towards the kitchen, Damon was behind me, and when I got
- 14 to the kitchen, I put my hand back here for Damon to
- 15 stay. And when I got to the kitchen, I could see the guy
- 16 going into the utility room.

17	Q.	Were the lights on?
18	Α.	No, sir, the lights were off
19	Q.	Okay. So the area was
illuminated by		
20 the big scre	en TV	set only?
21	Α.	There was a little bit of
yeah, I		
22 mean, there	was a	little bit of light, I don't
know what		
23 you would ca	ll tha	t, just kind of a
24 25		Okay. A glare, maybe.

- 1 Q. All right. Okay. What happened?
- 2 A. I started to take a couple of steps
- 3 into the kitchen, and I realized that the lights were
- 4 off, so I turned back around, and I flipped the lights on
 - 5 real quick. I started to walk into the kitchen.
- Q. Where was the man by this time?
- 7 A. He was gone, he was out of my sight.
 - Q. All right.
- 9 A. I got into the kitchen, and I got to
- 10 where the island is, there is an island in the middle of
- 11 the kitchen. I got to where the island was, and it was
- 12 at that moment that I realized that I had blood on me.
- 13 And I kept going, walking a little
- 14 bit, and I saw a knife laying in the utility room.
 The

- 15 knife wasn't completely the whole way in the utility
- 16 room, it was just like, a little bit into the doorway of
- 17 the utility room.
- 18 It was an instinct -- I picked up the
- 19 knife, it was an instinct to pick up the knife. I didn't
- 20 think about it. It was just an instinct. I picked up
- 21 the knife, I brought the knife back to the kitchen
- 22 counter, and set it up on the kitchen counter.
- 23 At that time, I started to walk into
- 24 the living room and it was at that time that I saw Devon,
- 25 and he was laying on the floor, and he wasn't moving and

 ${\tt Sandra\ M.\ Halsey,\ CSR,\ Official\ Court}$ Reporter

- 1 his eyes were open, and he had cuts on him that were so
 - 2 big.
- 3 Q. Did you say anything at that time?
- 4 A. I screamed "Devon." I screamed out
- 5 and I couldn't believe what I was seeing. It was at that
- 6 time that I turned back around and I went to Damon, and
- 7 Damon was standing up still.
- 8 Q. Could you see that he had been hurt or
 - 9 cut or anything at that point?
- 10 A. Not at that time, I couldn't see that
- 11 he had been hurt. I just started checking all over him
- 12 and when I turned him around I could see big, huge wounds
- 13 through his shirt. I started screaming, and I ran into
- 14 the entrance way, and I flipped on the lights real quick,

15 and I was screaming Darin, Devon, Darin and Devon, and, 16 we ran back into hallway, Darin went over to Devon, Ι 17 went into the kitchen and flipped the lights on, and I 18 grabbed the phone, and I went to the drawer where there's towels in the drawer, and I went to the drawer, and 19 Ι 20 went over to the sink and I got the towels wet. 21 Did you have all the lights on now? 22 Α. Yes, sir. 23 Okay. Q. 24 Α. Yes. 25 Q. So the area of both the den and

the

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

2 Α. Yes, sir. 3 Q. You went over to the kitchen, you got the phone and then what did do you? 5 A. I went to the kitchen, and I got the 6 phone, and then I went to the drawer and I got the towels 7 and then I went to the sink. 8 Ο. Okay. Why did you get the towels? I just wanted to help to stop the Α. 10 bleeding. I didn't know what to do. I didn't know what to do. I was just reacting. 11 12 Q. Okay. So you got the towels? 13 I got the towels and I went to A. the 14 sink and I got the towels wet. 15 All right. Were you on the phone 0. with 16 911? 17 A. At that time -- at that time, I think

kitchen was fully illuminated?

10	911 Came on.		
19		Q.	Okay.
20		A.	I don't know what I said, I mean
21		Q.	Do you know if you started if
you			
22	got the towe:	ls befo	ore you called 911, or you called
911			
23	before you go	ot the	towels, or did it all happen
abou ⁻	t the		
24 25 and	same time? I	A.	Yeah, I mean, I got the towels,

was calling 911 as I got the towels. 2. All right. And after you got the O. towels wet, did you take those to Darin? 3 4 Α. I got a couple of towels wet, I went 5 to Damon first. 6 Ο. Okay. 7 I put a towel on Damon's back. Α. 8 There's been a lot of controversy that I didn't do that, but I did do that. I put a towel on my baby's back. 10 You were the only one -- the 0. police 11 didn't get any towels out, did they? 12 Α. No, sir, the police did not get any 13 towels out. 14 Darin didn't get any towels Ο. out? 15 Darin didn't get any towels out. Α. 16 Darin was trying to save Devon. 17 All right. So you got the towels Ο. and 18 you took them to Damon? 19 Α. I put a towel on Damon, then I

told

- 20 him to hold on. I said, "Hold on, baby." And he said,
- 21 "Okay, Mommy." That is the last thing that he said to
- 22 me.
- Q. All right. Darlie, just tell us,

as

- 24 best you recall, what happened after that?
- 25 A. I went over to Darin, and Darin was

- 1 down and he was breathing into Devon's mouth, and I
- 2 didn't know how to do CPR, I didn't even know what I was
- 3 doing. When Darin was blowing into Devon's mouth, you
- 4 could see some blood coming out of his wounds on the side
 - 5 of his chest.
 - 6 Q. All right. What did you do?
- 7 A. I didn't know what to do. All I did
- 8 was just put a towel on it. I didn't know what to do.
 - 9 Q. How did you put the towel down?
- 10 A. I just put the towel on top of his

12 Q. Okay.

chest wound.

- 13 A. After that, I ran back and I think
- 14 that is when I ran, and I screamed for Karen across the
- 15 street, because I didn't know what to do, and I knew that
- 16 we had to get help.

17	Q.	Karen is the nurse?
18	A.	Karen is the nurse, and she is
one of		
19 my best fri	ends, a	and I knew that she would know
what to		
20 do.		
21	Q.	Okay.
22	Α.	So I called for Karen,
23	Q.	Did you get more towels? Did
you go		
24 back and fo 25 got		the sink? Yes, sir, I got more towels, I

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 another towel, I didn't know what I was doing. I got
- 2 another towel, and I went back to the sink, and I got
- 3 another towel, I put another towel beside Damon and I
- 4 told him to hang on again, he was still alive, he was
 - 5 still trying to breathe.
- 6 Q. What was Darin doing at this time?
 - 7 A. Darin was still with Devon.
 - Q. All right. Were y'all

frantic?

- 9 A. Yes, sir, very much. Can you imagine,
- 10 your babies are dying in front of you. What do you do?
- 11 What do you do?
- 12 Q. Both of you were frantic?
- A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Did you keep talking to 911, or

do you

- 15 know?
- 16 A. I don't even remember. There was

so		
17	much going on at or	ne time it was crazy.
18	Q.	Did the police come?
19	А.	Yes, sir, an officer came.
20	Q.	All right. Did Officer Waddell
come	?	
21	Α.	Yes, sir.
22	Q.	Okay.
23	Α.	Officer Waddell came in. I was
24	standing over at the	ne kitchen bar, and I was leaning
over 25	the vacuum cleaner	that was there earlier, because I

25 was

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 a little dizzy and I couldn't breathe very good. That vacuum cleaner right there. 3 Q. Did you know how badly you had been hurt at that time? 5 No, I didn't know, I had seen my A. neck 6 in the mirror. 7 Ο. Where is mirror located? The mirror is located behind the 8 A. wine 9 rack in the kitchen. 10 Ο. Okay. So it's obscured somewhat by 11 the wine glasses and the wine bottles? 12 Α. It's behind the wine rack. 13 Q. Okay. In this area? Can you see 14 that? 15 Α. Yeah, that is where it's at. 16 Okay. That is the wine rack? Ο. 17 Α. Yes. 18 There is a mirror back here on Ο. the 19 wall? 20 Α. Yes, sir.

21			Q.	Okay.	Was	Waddell	as	consumed
and								
22	taken	aback	by the	horror	of	the scene	e as	y'all
were?	?							
23			A.	Yes, si	ir.			
24 25				Was he		much help	? ?	

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 Okay. Did you -- you heard this Q. 911 tape, 20 times I bet, haven't you? 2 3 Α. Yes, I have heard it a lot. 4 Ο. Okay. When we tried to figure out what was going on, and what was being said, and who 5 was saying what? 6 7 Α. Yes, sir. 8 Okay. And you talk at times to 9 Waddell, do you not? 10 I believe so, yes, sir. Α. 11 Ο. All right. You are carrying on а 12 number of conversations with a number of people? 13 I'm talking to a lot of Α. different 14 people. I didn't even know really what was going on. 15 All right. At any rate, did 0. the 16 paramedics get there? 17 Waddell was in the living room, Α. and he told me to sit down or lay down, I don't remember 18

which,

- 19 and I did that.
- Q. You had been holding on to the

vacuum

- 21 cleaner?
- 22 A. I had just been leaning over it

for

- 23 support, just to keep myself up. When I sat down, I kind
- 24 of took the vacuum cleaner with me.
- 25 Q. Okay.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 A. I don't know which way, I don't know
- 2 which way, I have no idea. I mean, I don't know. I have
 - 3 heard all kinds of stuff about that, and --
 - Q. Okay. Did you ever see the vacuum
 - 5 cleaner in the kitchen?
 - A. No, sir.
 - 7 Q. Was the vacuum cleaner ever in the
 - 8 kitchen, at any time?
- 9 A. No, sir. The vacuum cleaner was
- 10 in the kitchen while I was there.
- 11 Q. Okay.
- 12 A. I know, because I ran back and forth
- 13 through that kitchen, that vacuum cleaner was not in the
- 14 kitchen at all.
- Q. Okay. What happened after the
- 16 paramedics got there, Darlie?
- 17 A. Sergeant Walling got there, and
- 18 Sergeant Walling, right away, was -- I mean he

was

19 very -- they ran, he said something to Waddell,

and

- 20 Sergeant Walling and Waddell ran through the kitchen, and
- 21 went into the garage.
- Q. Do you know if they went by the wine
- 23 rack, or if they went by the sink?
- 24 A. I think that they went by the

wine 25 rack.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court

Reporter

- 1 Q. Okay.
- 2 I think that they both went Α. through

Okay.

3 where the wine rack is.

4

Q.

- 5 It seemed about -- I don't know -Α.
- at
 - that time, Darin ran out of the room also. Not with
- them, but he ran the other way, towards the front door.
- Ο. Okay. How long was it before you were
- taken to the front porch?
- 10 Α. I don't know, sir. I mean, when the
- paramedics came in, one of them went back -- one of them
- went over to Devon, and one of them went to Damon, 12 and he
- was doing something to Damon, and I saw him put his 13 hands
- on Damon's neck, Damon had his head away from me, and I
- asked him, "Is he dead?"
- 16 And he wouldn't answer me.

when

- 17 he picked him up and turned him over, his eyes were open,
- 18 and he wasn't moving.
- 19 Q. Okay. Did they take Devon -- did they
- 20 take Damon out?
- 21 A. Yes, sir, they took Damon out.
- Q. All right. And, moments later,

did

- 23 they take you to the front porch?
- 24 A. Yes, sir, but I didn't remember
- 25 though.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1
                        Okay. You don't remember them
                  Q.
taking
     you from the den to the front porch?
 3
                  Α.
                        No, sir.
 4
                        Do you remember them taking you
                  Ο.
from
 5
     the front porch to the ambulance?
 6
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
 7
                  O.
                        Okay.
 8
                        Vaguely.
                  Α.
 9
                  Q.
                        Okay.
10
                        When I was out on the front
                  Α.
porch,
11
     there were so many people.
12
                  0.
                        Do you know how many paramedics
came
13
     into that room?
14
                        I have no idea. I know there
                  Α.
were a
15
     lot of people running in and out of that house.
16
                        Do you know how many police
                  Ο.
officers
   were in there?
17
18
                  A.
                        I have no idea. I know it had to
have
```

- 19 been at least, I mean, while I was there, it had to have
- 20 been at least two or three.
- Q. Okay. Do you know how many
- 22 paramedics? Could it have been as many as six or seven
- 23 paramedics?
- A. Are you talking about paramedics

25 the --

and

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1
                        I'm talking about, and firemen in
                  Q.
the
2
     house?
3
                  Α.
                        Yes, there were several. I mean,
Ι
 4
     don't know the exact number but there were several.
 5
                        As many as five or six or so?
                  Ο.
 6
                  Α.
                        More.
7
                  Q.
                        Okay.
 8
                        I mean there was at least five or
                  Α.
six.
9
                        Do you remember them taking you
                  Q.
from
10
     the front porch to the ambulance?
11
                  Α.
                        Vaguely.
12
                        Do you remember Darin helping you
                  Q.
on
     the stretcher?
13
14
                  Α.
                        Darin, and there was another -- I
     think he was a paramedic, they tried to help me over
15
to
     the stretcher, and when I stood up, Darin said
16
something
17
    to me that my panties were gone.
18
                  Q.
                        Is that the first that you
```

real	ized?	
19	A	That is the first that I realized
that		
20	by panties wer	even that they were gone.
21	Q	Do you you were taken on to
Bayl	or	
22	Hospital?	
23	A	Yes, sir.
24 25	Q A	

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 door, I believe the paramedic told me that he was going
- 2 to bandage it, and that it might hurt, because he was
- 3 going to have to put a lot of pressure on it to stop the
- 4 bleeding.
- Q. Okay.
- 6 A. And they also bandaged my neck at the
- 7 front door as well.
- Q. Okay.
- 9 A. I don't remember very much

because

- 10 there were so many people. You have got to remember
- 11 there were -- I mean, you kind of have to put yourself in
- 12 that situation. There were people running in and out and
- 13 screaming and yelling, it was --
- 14 O. Chaotic?
- 15 A. It was very chaotic, and for anybody
- 16 to sit up here and say that it wasn't, I mean, it was

17 very chaotic. Q. You talked to Darin once you were 18 in the ambulance? 19 20 Α. Yes. 21 Q. Did you know, at that time that your sons were both dead? 22 23 A. Yes, sir. 24 Q. Did he try to go to the hospital with 25 you in the ambulance?

- 1 A. He tried to get into the ambulance, I
- 2 don't know what they said to him, but I know he did try
 - 3 to get into the ambulance.
 - Q. Okay. You were taken on to the
 - 5 hospital?
- 6 A. Yes, sir. It took them a little while
- 7 to decide where they were going. I remember the one
- 8 paramedic -- there was a bunch of people in there, but
- 9 the one paramedic was talking back with the paramedic in
- 10 the front that was driving, and you could hear the --
- 11 like the radio, I guess, where they were getting their
- 12 instructions of which hospital to go to, and at first
- 13 they were saying Baylor of Garland, something, Baylor of
- 14 Garland, and then they said, something like, no, Baylor
- 15 of Dallas, and it was like, they couldn't -- they were

- 16 trying to decide which -- I guess which place that they
- 17 were going to go to.
- 18 Q. Okay. Were you asked by any of the
- 19 police officers at the scene as to what does this man
- 20 look like and how much of him you saw?
- 21 A. Yes, sir. I believe that Sergeant
- 22 Walling asked me at the front door a description of the
- 23 man.
- Q. Okay. What did you tell

him?

25 A. I told him that I wasn't sure if he

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

was white or black because it was dark, but that I assumed that he was white because of his hair. 3 Q. What was there about his hair? 4 His hair was longer and it Α. was 5 straight and he had a dark colored cap on his head. 6 Okay. Could you -- did you ever Ο. see the front of the cap? 8 Α. No, sir, later they asked me in the hospital if the cap -- if the bill of the cap, if I could 10 see it from the back, and I told them, no, that I could 11 not see the bill from the back. 12 Okay. Some people wear their hat Ο. 13 backwards with the bill around the back? 14 My little boys wear their hats, Α. sometimes with the bill around the back. 15 16 Okay. And, you said you didn't O. see 17 the bill?

Α.

No, sir.

19		Q.	Do you know if the cap even had a
20	bill?		
21		Α.	Well, I can't say for sure.
22		Q.	Okay. What else did you give
them	?		
23	What other o	descrip	tion did you give them?
24		Α.	I told him that he had on a dark

colored T-shirt and that he had on jeans.

25

4883

1 Okay. Did they ask you about how Q. tall he was, or how much he weighed? 2 3 Α. Not until later. 4 Ο. Okay. 5 In the hospital, somebody asked Α. me, I think somebody asked me how tall he was, I think. 6 7 Okay. Detective Frosch is Ο. 8 considerably taller than Detective Patterson? 9 Yeah, he looks like it. Α. 10 Ο. All right. And, was he built more along the lines of Detective Frosch than Detective 11 12 Patterson? 13 Yes, sir. Α. 14 Did you tell them that? Ο. 15 Α. Yes, sir. 16 All right. Did you, Darlie, Ο. when 17 Detectives Patterson and Frosch came to see you in the 18 hospital, did you cooperate with them? 19 As much as I could, yes. Α. 2.0 Ο. Did you answer the questions? 21 Α. Yes.

22		Q.	Okay.	You	stayed	there	in	the
23	hospital for	three	days?					
24 25		A. Q.	Yes. Okay.					

```
I was released on Saturday.
 2.
                         Okay. Your family came down to
                   Ο.
visit
 3
     you?
 4
                         Yes, sir.
                   Α.
 5
                   Q.
                         And your in-laws, Sarilda and, is
it
 6
     Lenny?
 7
                  Α.
                         Yes.
 8
                         Routier from Lubbock?
                   O.
 9
                         Yes, sir.
                   Α.
10
                         And your sisters and your mother
                   Q.
and
11
     relatives came to see you?
                         I was told a lot of people came to
12
                   Α.
see
13
     me, I don't really remember very much of the people
14
     actually being in there, but yes, that is what I was
15
     told.
16
                         You saw Drake, he was there?
                   Ο.
17
                         Yes, I do remember Drake.
                   Α.
18
                         Okay. They brought Drake down a
                   0.
     couple times, did they?
19
2.0
                   Α.
                         Yeah, the time that I really
```

remember

Α.

- 21 being with Drake was Saturday and Karen had brought Drake
- 22 up to the hospital, and they had taken the last of my
- tubes out of my arms, and Karen put him on my stomach,
- 24 and I fed him a bottle.

There was another time before that,

```
but I really don't remember very much about it.
 2
                         Okay. Another time when Karen
                  Ο.
brought
     Drake down?
 3
 4
                        Yes, sir.
                  Α.
 5
                  Ο.
                         Okay. Darlie, you have heard
 6
     testimony about the bruises to your arms?
 7
                  Α.
                         Yes, sir.
 8
                         Did you realize that your arms had
 9
     been bruised there in the hospital?
                         I realized a little bit later that
10
                  Α.
11
     they had been bruised in the hospital.
12
                         I didn't mean when you first got
                  Ο.
to
13
     the hospital --
14
                        Right.
                  Α.
15
                         But while you were still there at
                  Q.
the
16
     hospital?
17
                         Yes, sir.
                  Α.
18
                         Okay. All right. And until you
                  Ο.
heard
     Dr. Santos and Dr. Dillawn, and Dr. DiMaio --
19
```

Um-hum. (Witness nodding head

2.0

21

Α.

affirmatively.)

Q. Testify that those bruises were the

23 result of blunt trauma?

4886

24 A. Yes, sir. I didn't know, that that is

25 what they were caused from.

1 Did you realize that you had been Q. 2 beaten? 3 Α. No, sir. I thought that the bruise on my right arm was because of the wound. I had no idea 5 that it was from --6 Blunt trauma? Ο. 7 Yes, blunt trauma, until I heard Α. them talking about it. 9 Ο. The bruise on your left arm, where you had the medical intervention, the IV and the arterial 10 11 line? 12 Yes, sir. Α. 13 Q. Did you assume that those had caused the injuries to your --14 15 I assumed that the IV did, because Α. Ι have had IV's before that have done that. 16 I'll ask you, Darlie, while you 17 Q. were there at the hospital, if you realized anything unusual

19	about	the	inside	of your mouth?
20			Α.	Yes, sir.
21			Q.	What was that?
22			Α.	My mouth was very sore. It felt
kind				
23	of rav	v ins	side.	
24 25 can			Q. A.	Do you know what caused that? I don't know what caused it. I

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 tell you what I -- I can speculate. I can tell you what
 - 2 I think caused it.
 - Q. What do you think caused it?
- 4 A. I think that the man had his hand over
- 5 my mouth while he was attacking me.
- 6 Q. Okay. Do you have any

recollection of

- 7 this man attacking you and beating you severely and
- 8 cutting you?
- 9 A. I don't have any -- what you would say
- 10 that, I mean, that I can remember him doing that. I have
- 11 assumed that is what he has done, because common
- 12 sense tells you that that is what he has done.
- 13 Q. Well, do you have any recollection
- 14 of fighting with him, or struggling with him?
- 15 A. No.
- 16 Q. Okay.
- 17 A. Not as far as remembering.
- 18 Q. You can look at your arms, and at
- 19 your -- the bruises and the stab marks.
- 20 A. That's all that was ever said. I

- 21 mean --
- Q. The bruises and the stab marks would
- 23 lead you to that inescapable conclusion, would it not?
- 24 A. I think it led all of us to that 25 conclusion.

1		Q.	Okay. But you have no
reco	llection?		
2		Α.	No, sir.
3		Q.	Okay.
4		Α.	I have sat in a jail cell for
seve	n		
5	months, and I	have	tried to think very hard, I have
trie	d		
6	to do self-re	laxati	on, I have talked to Lisa about
7	self-relaxati	on, ki	ind of
8		Q.	Have you had dreams, nightmares?
9		Α.	Yes, sir, I have had a lot
drea	ms. I		
10	have had drea	ms.	
11		Q.	You and Darin also went to a
psyc:	hic?		
12		Α.	Well, we had a psychic come out
to t	he		
13	house.		
14		Q.	Okay. You had a psychic come to
your			
15	mother's hous	e?	
16		Α.	We had a psychic come to the
hous	e.		
17		Q.	On Eagle Drive?

18		A.	Yes, sir.
19		Q.	And go through the house with
you?			
20		A.	Yes, sir. It's not something
that	I		
21	really believ	e in o	or practice, but I think that when
you			
22	are a parent,	and v	when you are desperate to find
answ	ers,		
23	that you will	do j	ust about anything.
24 25		Q.	What did the psychic tell you?

```
1
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK: Judge, we will
object
 2
     to hearsay.
 3
                        THE COURT: Sustained.
 4
 5
    BY MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
 6
                        Did the psychic give you a
                  0.
description
    of what had --
 8
 9
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK: Judge, we will
object
10
    to hearsay --
11
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Judge, I'm
not
12
     going to go into it, but I'll --
13
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK: About him going
into
14
     a description. And we will object to relevance as
to
15
    what a psychic told them.
                        THE COURT: Well, I'll let you
16
     rephrase the question, Mr. Mulder, and before you
answer,
```

ma'am, if Mr. Shook wants to make an objection, I'll

19 him make an objection. So please state your question.

20

- 21 BY MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
- Q. Did y'all go through the house

with a

- 23 psychic?
- A. A little bit.
- Q. Okay. And, did the psychic do

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
2.
                  Α.
                         Yes.
 3
                         I guess the psychic went through
                  Q.
the
 4
     house?
 5
                  Α.
                        Yes.
 6
                         Was it a male psychic, or --
                  Ο.
 7
                        Actually she says that she is a
                  Α.
 8
     psychic.
 9
10
                         MR. TOBY SHOOK:: Judge, I'll
object
    to the hearsay.
11
12
                         THE COURT: Sustained. Let's
don't
13
     say what anybody else says.
14
                         THE WITNESS: Okay. She is a
psychic
15
     and an investigator.
16
17
     BY MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
18
                         Okay.
                  Q.
19
                  Α.
                        Not just a psychic.
20
                  Q.
                        But, at any rate, did she give you
her
```

whatever psychics do out there?

	21	impressions	of	what	had	gone	on	in	the	house
--	----	-------------	----	------	-----	------	----	----	-----	-------

22 A. Yes, sir.

23

THE COURT: That's all right.

Just

25 wait until the next question comes up.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1		THE WITNESS: Okay.
2		
3	BY MR. DOUGLAS MUL	DER:
4	Q.	And have you discussed with your
5	mother, and with y	our husband, and with friends what
the		
6	psychic said?	
7	A.	I have discussed it with just
abou	ıt	
8	everybody I know.	
9	Q.	Okay.
10	A.	What the psychic said and my
drea	ams.	
11	Q.	You were released from the
hosp	oital on	
12	the 8th; is that r	ight?
13	A.	Yes, sir. Saturday.
14	Q.	And went to the viewing where your
15	sons' bodies were?	
16	A.	Didn't go directly to the viewing.
17	Q.	Well, you went from there
didn	n't	
18	you go directly?	
19	Α.	I went directly from the hospital
with	1	

- 20 the police to the police department.
- 21 Q. Okay.
- 22 A. And then from the police

department to

- 23 the viewing.
- Q. All right. Did the police know

that

25 you had a viewing that evening?

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
Yes, sir.
 1
                  Α.
 2
                         Okay. And, did they tell you that
                  Q.
it
     was necessary for you to come by and make a
statement?
 4
                        Yes, sir, they were very adamant
                  Α.
about
 5
     that.
 6
                        All right. Did you and Darin both
                  Q.
go
     by and make a statement to the police?
 8
                        Yes, sir.
                  Α.
 9
                         Okay. Did you cooperate with the
                  O.
     police?
10
11
                  Α.
                        Very much so.
12
                  Ο.
                        Okay. And, after the viewing, the
13
     funeral was the next day?
14
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
15
                        Okay. And, Darin had -- Darin and
                  Ο.
his
16
     mother had pretty much arranged the funeral, had they
17
     not?
18
                        They arranged most of the funeral
                  Α.
and
19
     they would come back to the hospital and tell me what
was
```

- 20 going on.
- Q. All right. Did you know that they
- 22 were going to have the Gangster's --
- 23 A. I didn't know until I got there.
- Q. Okay. But was that, in fact, your
- 25 boys, one of their favorite songs?

1 A. Yes, sir, and I think that it's been made way too much of an issue. Children --3 Q. Did the boys understand the lyrics too that song? 4 5 A. No. The boys didn't understand the 6 lyrics. They just understand the beat. The rhythm. A 7 lot of children are like that. That is how they teach them in school. I have been around children a lot. Т have been a volunteer, and children -communication is 10 taught through music. 11 12 MR. TOBY SHOOK: Judge, we will object to the non-responsiveness of that answer. 13 14 THE COURT: Overruled. Go ahead. 15 16 BY MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: 17 Q. Why do the children like that

			_
mus	ı	С	?

- 18 A. Children liked the music
- because of
- 19 the beat and the rhythm. A lot of communication
- is
- 20 taught to children through music.
- Q. Did your boys like music?
- 22 A. Very much, I don't know too

many

- 23 children that don't.
- Q. They danced to the music,

would they?

25 A. Oh, yes.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court

Reporter

```
1
                        All right. And, you would
                  Q.
sing to
     your children, wouldn't you?
 3
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
 4
                  Ο.
                        Okay. Would you sing to them
 5
     frequently?
 6
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
 7
                        And what would you sing to
                  Ο.
them?
 8
                  Α.
                        I sang to them all kinds of
songs.
 9
                  Q.
                        Okay. Did they have any
favorites?
                        They had lots of favorites. I
10
                  Α.
sang
11
    Jesus Loves Me to Drake every night.
12
                        Okay. And that was one the songs
                  Q.
that
13
     was played at the funeral, wasn't it?
14
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
15
                        Okay. Do you recall what the
                  Ο.
other
     song was that was played at the funeral?
16
17
                  Α.
                        I believe that it was, I Will
Always
    Love You, by Whitney Houston.
```

19		Q.	All right. Was that one of
y'al	ls'		
20	favorites?		
21		A.	Yes, sir.
22		Q.	Okay. After the funeral, there
was			
23	a sometime	e late:	r there was a grave side service?
24 25		A. Q.	Yes, sir. Okay. And did that follow the

funeral? 1 Well, which one are you talking Α. about? 3 Q. Well, was there a grave side service, that immediately followed the funeral? 5 Α. Oh, yes, yes, there was. 6 And then, there was a prayer Q. service 7 some four or five days later? 8 On the 14th? Α. 9 Ο. Yes. 10 Yes, sir. Α. Following the prayer service 11 Q. there, 12 Darlie, there was a birthday party? 13 Α. Yes, sir. 14 Ο. Or a celebration of sorts? 15 Yes, there was. Α. 16 Were you there for that? Q. 17 Yes, I was. Α. 18 Was that your idea? Ο. Well, no, it wasn't. It was my 19 Α. 20 sister's. 21 Q. How did that come about and why? 22 Α. Well, it was Devon's birthday, and for

- 23 those of you who have children, Devon wanted nothing more
- 24 than to be seven. Devon asked me day in and day out, for
- 25 two weeks, "Mommy, am I seven yet?"

```
1
                        And I told him, "No, not yet. But
you
     will be soon."
 2.
 3
                        And it was a way of telling Devon
 4
     happy birthday. I didn't see anything wrong with it.
We
 5
     have been criticized and ridiculed. How do you ever
know
 6
     what you are going to do unless you are placed in the
 7
     same situation? And who has that right to tell you -
 8
 9
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK:: Judge, I'll
object
   to the narrative non-responsive, going into a
narrative.
11
                        THE COURT: Ma'am, let me just
caution
    you, just answer the questions as briefly as you can.
12
13
    Okay?
14
                        THE WITNESS: I'm trying to.
15
                        THE COURT: I know you are, and
you
     are doing a good job. Thank you. Just try to be
very
```

17

brief.

- 19 BY MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
- Q. Darlie, did you love those children?
- 21 A. I loved those children more than

my

- 22 life. They were the most important thing to me. And
- 23 what they have done is wrong.
- Q. Did you ever, ever harm those
- 25 children?

```
2
                  Q.
                        Okay. Did you stab those children
and
     then cut yourself?
 3
 4
                  A.
                       No, I did not stab those children
nor
 5
     did I try to stab myself.
 6
                  0.
                        Would you have any reason to do
 7
     anything like that?
 8
                  Α.
                        No, sir.
 9
                        But to love those children?
                  Ο.
                     No, sir.
10
                  Α.
11
                       Do you know who did kill your
                  Q.
     children?
12
13
                  Α.
                        No, sir.
14
15
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: We will pass
the
     witness. They will have some questions for you.
16
17
                        THE COURT: Mr. Shook.
18
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK: Yes, sir.
19
20
21
                        CROSS EXAMINATION
2.2
```

1

Α.

BY MR. TOBY L. SHOOK:

23

Never.

Q. Mrs. Routier, you started that business, Testnec, with your husband; is that right?

4898

1 Yes, sir. Α. 2. Okay. And you worked there along Ο. side 3 him, through the years when y'all were building it up, 4 didn't you? 5 Pretty much so, yes. Α. 6 Okay. I mean, it wasn't his O. operation, you took equal part in that company, and built it up with him, didn't you? 9 Α. Sure. 10 Ο. And, you ran, in fact, I think your 11 main, primary job in that, was running the books; is that 12 right? 13 Pretty much, to a certain degree, Α. Ι 14 mean we had a CPA, but the daily routine, you know, the 15 daily work. 16 You would keep up with that, and Q. as

far as accounts go, and who owed you money, and

things

- 18 like that, more or less the business operation?
- 19 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. You also helped make some of the
- 21 computer parts, or whatever you did there, the circuit
- 22 boards?
- 23 A. Yeah. I didn't know a whole lot about
- 24 it, but I tried to help out wherever I could, wherever 25 they needed me.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 And even when you quit working Q. there as much, you still went up there on a weekly basis, did you not? 3 4 Α. Yeah, I would stop in. 5 Okay. And you still helped with Ο. the books if they needed it? 7 Well, at that time I usually Α. brought the books home, but yeah, I mean, I did the books, but I did it at home. 10 Ο. You would work at home with the 11 business? 12 Α. Yes, sir. 13 And every day you discussed what Ο. was going on with the business with your husband, did 14 you 15 not? 16 Pretty much. Α. 17 Ο. And the decisions made in the

18	business, the	ose we	re made by Darin and
your	self?		
19		Α.	That part I would have to say
more	of		
20	it was Darin	than	me, but I mean, I knew about it
21		Q.	You certainly had input in it,
didn	't		
22	you?		
23		A.	Sometimes.
24		Q.	That is why you discussed that
_		5th,	y'all were talking about the

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 Yes, sir. Α. 2. Okay. And you did all this while O. you 3 were running the home also? 4 Yes, sir. Α. 5 And, as far as the home goes, you Q. were 6 the one that decided decorating the home, making 7 purchases for the home, how it looked, and that kind of thing, did you not? 9 Well, most of it, yes. Α. And you would keep the house up, 10 Ο. and 11 keep it clean, and that kind of thing? 12 Yeah, I had help. Α. 13 When did you start getting help Q. with 14 the house? 15 Well actually, I had had a maid Α. service for quite sometime. 16 17 When did that start? 0. 18 I don't have any exact date for Α. you.

I can say, approximately, two years ago.

20		Q.	Okay.	And,	would	they	come i	n
every	Y							
21	week?							
22		Α.	Yes, si	r.				
23		Q.	Okay.	And	then,	of cou	rse th	.e
week	of							
24	the murder,	you had	d Babcia	a come	e in fo	or a c	ouple	of
days? 25 peop		Α.	Yeah, i	f I (can exp	olain.	The	

- 1 that I was having clean, they had changed to a bunch of
- 2 different people, and they weren't doing as good of a job
- 3 as what they normally would do. And so, I had let them
- 4 go, and I had another lady come in and clean, and she was
 - 5 very nice, but every time she cleaned she ended up
- 6 breaking something. And, it ended up costing me more
- 7 money to have her clean, than what it was -- what she was
- 8 breaking.
- 9 Q. So you were having people then coming
- 10 in for the last two years helping you clean?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. You also -- did you have some of these
- 13 teenage girls help you watch over the kids?
- 14 A. Well, I wouldn't necessarily say watch
- 15 over the kids. I think that they -- I think that was

16 kind of an excuse that they used to be in the house. 17 Q. Okay. 18 Α. I mean, they didn't really want to say 19 that they were coming over to be with, you know, a five 20 and a six year old. 21 Q. So let me ask you. You said that 22 Darin fixed the gate that Wednesday night? 23 Yes, sir, he did. Α. 24 Did you go try the gate out Q.

No, I didn't.

Α.

yourself?

25

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1
                        Are you telling this jury then
                  Q.
t.hat.
     gate was swinging freely?
 2
 3
                         I don't know if it was swinging
                  Α.
or
 4
     not, all I know is Darin told me that he fixed it.
 5
                         That gate was hanging on hinges
                  O.
bу
 6
     shoe strings and coat hangers and things like --
 7
                  Α.
                         Shoe strings?
 8
                  Ο.
                        Yeah. Have you seen the
photographs?
 9
                  Α.
                        No, sir.
10
                  Q.
                        Had you all been making some
repairs
11
     to that gate?
12
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
13
                        Put some new poles in?
                  Ο.
14
                  Α.
                        My husband I think did, I'm not
too
15
     sure about that.
16
                        Okay. Do you know when those
                  Ο.
poles
17
     were put in?
18
                  A.
                        No, sir, I couldn't tell you
```

that. 19 Q. Let me show you 13-D, 13-C, can you see that gate there? 20 21 A. Yes, sir. 22 Do you see the strings attached Q. from 23 the poles to the gate? 24 Yes, on that one I do. I see it. Α.

Okay.

Q.

25

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1
                         I think, I mean I don't know if
                   Α.
it's a
     shoe string, but it looks like some type of string.
 3
                   Ο.
                         Some type of string?
 4
                         Yes, sir.
                   Α.
 5
                         The same thing in this
                   Q.
photograph?
 6
                         Yes, sir.
                   Α.
 7
                   Q.
                         Okay. But was the gate dragging,
is
     that -- was that the problem?
 9
                         Yeah, the bottom of the gate.
                   Α.
                         Okay. And you did --
10
                   O.
11
                   Α.
                         I don't know anything about the
poles
     really, I just know about the gate.
13
                         Did you go out that gate on the
                   Q.
date
14
     of the 5th?
15
                         Did I go out the gate?
                   Α.
16
                   O.
                         Yes.
                         No, sir, I did not.
17
                   Α.
18
                         You were home all day, weren't
                   Q.
you?
19
                   Α.
                         Yes, sir, I was.
```

20		Q.	had you been having trouble		
gett	ing				
21	through that	gate?			
22		A.	Yes, sir, we had.		
23		Q.	Okay. Would you have to		
actually,					
24	what, lift t	he gat	e up, and try to put it in the		
air, 25		dragg	ing on the concrete?		

1 Sort of. I mean, it drug. You A. kind of had to -- I think one of the officers described it a good way as kind of pushing your foot. 3 4 Ο. Right. He -- that was Sergeant 5 He had to shove his foot, to shove the Walling. gate 6 open? 7 Yes, sir. Α. 8 Ο. Okay. So it was no easy task getting in and out of that gate, was it? 10 Α. I wouldn't say it was easy, but I 11 wouldn't say it was hard. 12 Well, if you knew what you were Ο. doing, it would be a lot easier, wouldn't it? 13 14 Α. Well, I would think that anybody, 15 really -- I mean, me and my boys got it open. 16 0. They had been in and out of it several 17 times? 18 Α. Sure.

And you knew how to get in and out

19

Q.

of

- 20 it, didn't you?
- 21 A. Yeah, I don't think it takes too much,
- 22 to know how to get in and out of it.
- Q. Okay. And the vacuum cleaner was
- 24 where?
- 25 A. The vacuum cleaner was beside the

```
1
     kitchen bar.
 2
                         Okay.
                  Q.
 3
                         In the den side.
                  Α.
 4
                  Ο.
                         Is that where you normally keep
the
 5
     vacuum cleaner?
 6
                         No, sir.
                  Α.
 7
                         Where do you normally keep that
                  Ο.
vacuum
     cleaner?
 8
 9
                         Normally I keep the vacuum cleaner
                  Α.
in
     the cherry wood room.
                             There was another vacuum
cleaner
11
     there, I think, at that time.
12
                         What is the cherry wood room?
                  Ο.
13
                  Α.
                         I'm sorry. I don't know what
y'all
14
     call it.
               The front living area.
15
                  Ο.
                         Okay.
                         The very front one in there in the
16
                  Α.
17
     house.
18
                         Okay. When you come into the
                  Q.
house?
19
                  Α.
                         Yes, you go to the left.
```

20			Q.	You	go	to t	the l	eft:			
21			Α.	Yes	, si	ir.					
22			Q.	And	you	ı kee	ep it	in	thei	ce?	
23			Α.	Yes	, si	ir.					
24			Q.	Okay	7.	You	come	in	the	entry	way
you 25	are	talking	about	what	is	labe	eled	the	livi	ing ro	om?

```
1
                        Right here.
                  Α.
 2
                        That is where you keep your vacuum
                  Q.
 3
     cleaner?
 4
                  Α.
                        Usually, yes, sir.
 5
                        Every day? I mean, that is where
                  Q.
we
6
     would find the vacuum cleaner?
7
                        Well, not every day. Sometimes it
                  Α.
8
     would be upstairs. I have two vacuum cleaners.
9
                        Well, do you have closets in the
                  Ο.
10
     house?
11
                        Not very many. There's one.
                  Α.
                        One closet in the house?
12
                  Ο.
13
                  Α.
                        One hallway closet, as far as
clothes
14
     closets, there's a couple.
15
                  Q.
                        And, so the vacuum cleaners, they
16
     don't fit in any of the closets, they have to be out
all
17
     the time?
18
                        I guess you could try to fit them
                  Α.
in
19
     there.
2.0
                  Q.
                        Well, you keep a pretty neat
house,
```

21	don't you?		
22		A.	To a certain extent, yes, sir.
23		Q.	I mean, you are pretty famous for
24 25			house, aren't you? I like to keep a neat home.

4907

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 But you don't put your vacuum Q. cleaners 2 away? 3 Α. Well, it wasn't like an important 4 thing, that I made sure that I put my vacuum cleaner 5 away. 6 And that night, I guess when you Ο. were lying on the couch then, the vacuum cleaner was against the bar over there? 9 Yes, sir. I had been vacuuming. Α. 10 Okay. And you talked about Ο. this 11 gangster rap song, that was your son's favorite song? 12 A. It was both of my sons -- one of their 13 favorite songs. 14 And you don't believe that they O. could have understood the words to it? 15 I don't think so. 16 Α. 17 Ο. Did you know the words to it? 18 Α. No.

19	Q. C	kay.
20	Α. Ι	mean, I know the verse, the
main	ı	
21	chorus verse, but I	don't know all the words to it,
no.		
22	Q. C	kay. You had said that well,
23	let's talk about you	r diary for a moment?
24 25		okay. Now you got that diary in '95?

```
2.
                         Okay. And you made what four or
                   Ο.
five
     entries in it, over a few months period?
 3
 4
                         I think so, I don't know if I had
                   Α.
read
 5
     four or five, something like that.
                         Well, most of the pages are
 6
                  Ο.
blank,
     aren't they?
                         Yes, sir.
 8
                   Α.
 9
                         But finally at the end here, on
                   Q.
the
10
     3rd of May, is when you write this -- now you say
you
11
     weren't going to commit suicide?
12
                  Α.
                         No, sir.
13
                         You were just feeling real moody?
                   O.
14
                         I was feeling somewhat depressed,
                   Α.
and
15
     moody.
16
                         Okay.
                   Q.
17
                         I mean, I think they kind of go
                   Α.
18
     together.
19
                   Q.
                         How long had you been feeling
```

I believe so.

1

Α.

moody?							
20		Α. Ι	don't	know.	It had	been a	few
days.							
21		Q. O	kay.	And, wh	at time	of the	day
was							
22 it t	that you s	tarted v	writin	g this	note?		
23		Α. Ι	start	ed writ	ing the	note,	I
think it							
24 was 25	like, I w	ant to s	_				

```
1
                         By the note?
                  Α.
 2
                         Just out?
                   Ο.
 3
                  Α.
                         No, sir, they were in a drawer.
 4
                   Ο.
                         They were in a drawer?
 5
                         Yes, sir.
                  Α.
 6
                         You didn't take the pills out at
                  Q.
all?
 7
                         No, sir. We took the pills out
                  Α.
later
     to throw them down the toilet, to flush them down
the
 9
     toilet.
                         Had you thought about taking the
10
                  Q.
11
    pills?
12
                         I think I was thinking about it
                  Α.
while
     I was writing the letter, yes, sir.
14
                         To kill
                   Ο.
yourself?
15
                         To think about
                  Α.
it.
16
                         Well, you were going to the
                  Q.
trouble of
17
     writing this letter, right?
18
                   Α.
                         Yes, sir, I did, and I also went
```

to

- 19 the trouble of stopping because I realized that I didn't
- 20 want to do that.
- Q. I mean, the first line in here
- is, "I
- 22 hope that one day you will forgive me for what I am about
- 23 to do." What were you about to do?
- 24 A. I was contemplating suicide.
- Q. Pretty seriously?

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1
                         If it would have been seriously,
                  Α.
I
 2
     wouldn't be here today.
 3
                  Ο.
                         Well, you are writing a note?
 4
                         Yes, sir.
                  Α.
                         "I hope that one day you will
 5
                  Q.
forgive
 6
     me for what I am about to do"?
 7
                  Α.
                         Yes, sir.
 8
                         And you have got the pills, I
                  Ο.
mean,
 9
     that's the way you were going to do it, right?
10
     pills?
11
                  Α.
                         That's what I was thinking about.
12
                  Ο.
                         And you were going to the trouble
of
13
     writing this note?
14
                         Yes, sir.
                  Α.
15
                  O.
                         So we're talking about some
pretty
     serious contemplation, aren't we?
16
17
                         Yes, sir, but you also have to
     consider that I stopped in the middle of that note
18
and
```

called my husband, because I had decided that I

TA7 🗀	a i	n	ı	+
wa	\sim	11		ι.

4911

- 20 going to do that, and that it was silly.
- Q. Now, why were you so desperate,

at

- that point in your life, one month before these murders,
- 23 that you were thinking about committing suicide?
- 24 A. I cannot answer that question for you.
- Q. Do you have amnesia about that?

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 No, sir. Α. 2. You don't have traumatic amnesia Ο. about why you were so desperate to think about committing 3 suicide? 4 5 Α. No, sir, I don't. 6 But you didn't purchase those Ο. pills while were you contemplating it? 8 Α. No. 9 Okay. Those had just been lying 10 around the house? 11 They had been in a box, in the Α. house. 12 Ο. Okay. How long had they been there? 13 Α. How long had they been what, in the 14 house? 15 Right. O. 16 For quite sometime. Α. 17 Okay. Do you remember the first Q. time that you met your psychiatrist on the 20th of June,

she

19	asked you about	your thinking about suicide?
20	Α.	Lisa?
21	Q.	Yes.
22	Α.	I guess so, sir.
23	Q.	You don't have any other
24	psychiatrists, d	lo you?

A. No, sir.

25

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 Q. Okay. 2. Well, I mean there was Α. different people that talked to me in the jail. 4 Okay. Do you remember telling Q. her 5 that you thought about suicide, actually bought over the counter pills, wrote note, but knew she couldn't, and called husband? 7 8 Α. Yes, sir. 9 Okay. So you told her that you O. 10 actually bought over the counter pills? 11 Α. I had bought over the counter pills. 12 For the purpose of taking them Q. to 13 commit suicide? 14 No, sir. I did not buy the Α. pills that day. If that is, I mean, what you are asking. I'm not 16 sure. 17 Q. So you felt bad enough on the

3rd of

- 18 May, to sit down and contemplate how you would kill
- 19 yourself, write a note, and then decided to call your
- 20 husband?
- 21 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. I guess you were not very happy

with

- 23 your life at that point?
- 24 A. Well, I was feeling pretty

depressed.

Q. Have you ever thought about committing

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
2
                        No, sir.
                  Α.
 3
                        You said that you mentioned on
                  Q.
your
     direct testimony about being molested a little by
your
 5
 6
                        Step-father.
                  Α.
 7
                  Ο.
                        Step-father. What's his name?
 8
                  Α.
                        Denny.
 9
                        Okay. And, that happened when --
                  Ο.
how
     old were you?
10
11
                  Α.
                        The first time I was eight years
old.
12
                        Okay. And where is he now?
                  Q.
13
                  Α.
                        He lives -- I'm not exactly sure
what
14
     the name of the place is, but it's a little bit
further
     outside of Terrell, on one of those little tiny,
15
16
     drive-through towns.
17
                        Okay. When is the last time you
                  O.
saw
18
     him?
```

suicide at any other time in your life?

19		A.	The last time I saw him, I
beli	eve was		
20	on Mother's	Day, he	e came over to pick up Danielle,
my			
21	little siste	er.	
22		Q.	That is Mother's Day of this last
23	year, 1996;	right?	
24 25 to t	-he	A. Q.	Yes, sir. Which would have been how close
	7116		

```
1
     murder?
 2
                        Well, I don't know, about three
                  Α.
weeks
 3
     maybe.
 4
                  Q.
                        Okay. It's in May, right?
 5
                        Mother's Day is, yes, sir.
                  Α.
 6
                        Okay. And in fact, on that
                  Q.
date, you
   gave him Damon and Devon, and let them go with him
to his
     home to stay for a couple of days, didn't you?
 9
                  Α.
                        For a day.
10
                        For one day?
                  O.
11
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
12
                  Q.
                        This is the man that molested
you?
13
                        Yes, sir.
                  Α.
14
                        And you let him have your
                  Q.
children?
15
                        Yes, sir. Can I explain that?
                  Α.
16
                        Just answer my question. I
                  Q.
mean, if
     your lawyer here wants to you explain it, he can
have you
18
    do that.
19
                  A. Okay. That is fine.
```

20		Q.	Okay.	And how	long	were th	ney
gone?							
21		Α.	A day.				
22		Q.	Okay.	Incident	cally,	as fa	c as
that							
23 acc	cusation o	f the 1	molesta	tion, the	e poli	ce were	3
never							
24 cal 25	led, were	they?	No, si	r, I was	eight	years	old

Okay. When did your mother 1 Ο. divorce 2 him? I think I was about 17 when she 3 Α. got the actual -- maybe 18 which I -- no, when she got 4 the 5 actual divorce from Denny, it was about four or five years ago. 7 But on that Mother's Day your 0. children were with him? 9 Yes, sir, after Mother's Day. Α. 10 O. Is that your usual practice not to 11 have your children with you on Mother's Day? 12 No, they were with me half of the Α. day. 13 Okay. So, that is not your usual O. 14 practice not to be with your children on Mother's Day? 15 No, sir. Α. Well, in '95 and '94 you weren't 16 Ο. with 17 your children on Mother's Day, were you? 18 A. On Mother's Day?

19		Q.	Yes.
20		A.	In '94 and '95?
21		Q.	Yes.
22		A.	Where was I?
23		Q.	Well, weren't you out kind of
24 25 night	_	with yo	our friends on those Mother's Day? Oh, are you talking about the

```
before Mother's Day?
2
                        Well, the little party that
                  Q.
you
    planned, right?
 3
 4
                  Α.
                        Sure.
 5
                        Okay. I mean, that was kind
                  Q.
of an
    annual event with you, to go partying with some
other
7
    women on Mother's Day, wasn't it?
8
                        All mothers, yes, sir.
                  Α.
 9
                  Ο.
                        Okay. You call that Mother's Day
Out?
                        Yes, sir.
10
                  Α.
11
                  O.
                        Okay. Now, incidentally did you
12
    attend church regularly with your boys?
13
                  Α.
                        No, sir.
14
                  Q.
                        Okay. The Silly String party, as
Ι
     guess it's come to be known?
15
16
                        Yes, sir.
                  Α.
17
                  Ο.
                        You are saying that was not your
idea?
18
                        No, sir, it was not.
                  Α.
19
                  O.
                        Okay. Did you not go around the
    neighborhood telling all the kids and parents that
20
```

they

- 21 needed to come to this party?
- 22 A. I called everybody, yes, sir, I

did.

- Q. I mean, you did that, didn't you?
- A. Yes, sir.
- Q. I mean you were physically walking

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 around the neighborhood going around knocking on doors
- 2 and telling parents that they needed to bring their kids
 - 3 to the --
- 4 A. To a couple of their friends'
- 5 did.

house, I

- 6 Q. Okay. And, this is while the police
 - 7 still had custody of your house; is that right?
 - 8 A. Yes, sir.
 - 9 Q. And, you were walking around the
- 10 neighborhood, knocking on doors?
- 11 A. I was not walking around the
- 12 neighborhood, I went to three homes.
- Q. Okay. And when you -- were you on
- 14 some type of drugs or something at the Silly String
- 15 party?
- 16 A. I had not been taking as much
- 17 medication as what I was, but yes, I was still on some.
- 18 Q. Are you trying to blame your behavior,
- 19 shooting Silly String, laughing and giggling on any
- 20 medication?

21		Α.	No, I	am not	blaming	my behavior
I						
22	don't thin	nk there	is anyt	hing t	to blame.	
23		Q.	Okay.	And,	the Sill	y String
wasn	't					
24 25	your idea	-	right? No, si			

1 But your certainly didn't mind Ο. 2 spraying it and things like that, did you? I didn't think there was anything 3 Α. 4 wrong with it. 5 And then you saw Joe Munoz out Ο. there 6 with a camera? 7 Yes, he was. Α. 8 O. And you talked to him at quite a great length, didn't you? 10 Yes, he came over to the grave. Α. You didn't mind talking to him on 11 O. 12 camera, did you? 13 Α. Well, actually in the beginning I 14 didn't want to, but then later on, yes, I did. 15 You warmed up to him pretty Q. quick, 16 didn't you? 17 Yes, he is a very nice man. Α. 18 Well, you can kind of tell that Ο. from watching the videotape. 19 2.0 Α. He was very nice. 21 Q. In fact, it's on that videotape,

that

- 22 you say, that this killer, went to your children first,
- 23 then tried to come to you.
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. But he had to go to them first?

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court

Reporter

1 That's what I said. Α. 2. Okay. Well, were you just Q. imagining that is what happened, and assuming what had happened? 4 Α. Well, I think we have all assumed that that is what happened. 6 Q. Okay. So you don't remember that? 7 No, sir. Α. 8 You were just making that Q. statement? 9 Α. Yes. 10 Q. Because you figured that is probably 11 what happened? 12 We all figured that that is what Α. 13 happened. 14 Now, how long had the window been Q. up 15 in the garage? 16 As to -- I mean, can you be a A. little bit more specific? 17

windo	low	
19	locked? This point o	of entry?
20	A. We	e didn't usually keep it locked
all		
21	the time. Usually it	was kept open, and down I
mean	n	
22	it was off and on. I	t wasn't always up, but it
wasn	ı't	
23	always down.	
24 25 out		y did you keep it open? kept it open when we had cats

18

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

Q. Well, did you usually keep that

there, and when we would breed them. 2 Okay. And, was it open on the Ο. day of the 5th? 3 4 I believe it was open some. A. 5 Q. And had you been keeping it open for 6 that entire week? Α. I'm not sure about that. As a matter of fact, I think I had shut it a couple of times during 9 the week. When had you shut it? 10 Q. I couldn't tell you, sir. 11 Α. 12 But you know it was open on Q. Wednesday; 13 is that right? 14 Α. I know it was open on Wednesday? 15 Ο. Yes. 16 I believe so. Α. 17 And that was because you had cats Q. out 18 there, is that right? 19 Α. No, sir.

20	Q. Why was that?
21	A. It was just open, I just remember
it	
22	being open when I had gone out into the garage.
23	Q. Okay. So it's clear, your
husba	and,
24 25	Darin, didn't commit this offense, did he? A. No, he didn't.

1 I mean, you know that for a fact, Q. 2 don't you? Yes, sir. 3 Α. 4 Ο. This jury can remove that issue from their minds whatsoever, that Darin Routier did not kill 6 your sons? 7 Α. Yes, sir. 8 O. The man you saw walking away was not 9 your husband? 10 Α. Yes, sir. 11 Q. You saw that man go out into the 12 garage; is that right? 13 Out through the utility room into Α. the 14 garage. 15 Q. And after that, you are wide awake down in the kitchen, and then in the Roman room and in the hallway. 18 A. Well, not wide awake at first, but

- 19 yes, I did become wide awake.
- Q. Well, there is no way that if that had
- 21 been Darin, that he could have snuck in the house and
- 22 gotten back upstairs and then come back down?
- A. No, I don't think so.
- Q. So we can put that issue

aside. The

25 murderer of your children is not your husband?

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 Yes, sir. Α. 2. Okay. So what it comes down Q. to is, the murderer is either this man who crept into your house and murdered your children and attacked you, or you are 5 the murderer? 6 Α. Sir --7 That is got to be one of two Ο. ways, doesn't it? Sir, I did not murder my A. children. 10 Ο. It's got to be one of two ways? 11 A. I did not murder my children, sir. 12 Ο. So it was this man who crept into your 13 house? Yes, sir, it was. 14 Α. 15 Okay. Now, at the time that Q. this

happened, did you feel stalked in any way?

17	A.	At the time that it
18	Q.	Of the murders.
19	Α.	At the time that it happened?
20	Q.	Yes, on the 5th?
21	A.	I didn't think about it. I
mean,		
22 being stalked after it happened?		
23	Q.	No, I'm talking about before?
24	A.	Not really stalked, I mean,
we had had 25 some phone calls and stuff, but I never really gave it a		

whole lot of thought. 2 And, had Darin told you that Q. your neighbor Karen had told you about this car that was watching your house? 4 5 Α. No, sir, he didn't tell me that. 6 He hadn't told you that? Ο. 7 Α. No, sir. 8 So the only indication that you Ο. had of anyone after you, maybe were these phone calls; is that 10 right? 11 Α. At the time I didn't think anything of 12 it, but yes, sir. 13 Ο. Okay. 14 15 THE COURT: Mr. Shook, let's take a 10 minute break now, please. 17 MR. TOBY SHOOK: All right, Judge. 18 Thank you. 19 THE COURT: All right.

20

21 (Whereupon, a short

22 recess was

taken,

23 after which

time,

24 the proceedings

were

25 resumed on the

record,

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1
                         in the presence and
 2
                         hearing of the defendant
 3
                         and the jury, as follows:)
 4
 5
                        THE COURT: All right. Everybody
find
 6
   your seats.
7
                      Are both sides ready to bring the
jury
   in and resume the trial?
 9
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Yes, sir, we
are
10
    ready.
11
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK: Yes, sir.
12
                        THE COURT: All right. Bring the
jury
in, please.
14
15
                        (Whereupon, the jury was
16
                         Returned to the courtroom,
                         and the proceedings
17
were
18
                         resumed on the
record in
19
                         the presence and
hearing
```

20		of	the jur	y as
follo	ows:)			
21				
22		THE	COURT:	Let the record
refle	ect			
23	that all	l the parties in	n the tr	ial are present, and
the				
24 25	jury is		riaht.	Mr. Shook.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1
                       MR. TOBY SHOOK: Thank you.
 2
 3
 4
                   CROSS EXAMINATION (Resumed)
 5
 6
    BY MR. TOBY L. SHOOK:
 7
                 Q. Over the break you were able to
 8
    consult with your attorneys again, were you not,
Mrs.
 9
    Routier?
10
                        They told me something.
                 Α.
11
                 O.
                       Okay. You were able to talk
with them
   there over the break?
                       Yes, they told me that I was --
13
                 A.
14
                 Ο.
                        I didn't ask you what they
said.
15
                 Α.
                       Yes, sir, I was.
16
                       I just wanted to know if you
                 0.
were able
17
   to talk to them.
18
                       Yes, sir.
                 Α.
19
                       Okay. I'll try to keep my
                  Ο.
questions
20
   real simple. Okay?
21
                 Α.
                       Okay.
```

- Q. Now, apparently this man who crept
- 23 into your house in the early morning hours of the 6th was
- 24 able to murder your children, wound you, and leave the
- one witness that could put him on death row?

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1
                         I think that he thought I was
                  Α.
dead.
 2
                         Okay. He left the one witness
                  Q.
who
 3
     could cause his conviction and put him on death
row
 4
     alive?
 5
                         Again, I think he thought I was
                  Α.
dead.
 6
                         Well, were you not moving or
                  Ο.
 7
     something?
 8
                         I don't remember that much, sir.
                  Α.
 9
                         Then, how would you know he would
                  Ο.
10
     think that you were dead?
11
                  Α.
                         Because he was walking away from
me.
12
                         And you were just laying there?
                  Q.
13
                        Yes.
                  Α.
14
                         I mean, he had to get close enough
                  Ο.
for
15
     you to be able to identify him, wouldn't he, Mrs.
     Routier?
16
17
                  Α.
                         I would think so.
18
                  Q.
                         Okay. Well, I mean you have got
your
```

throat cut, he has to do that, he has to get right up 19 on you, doesn't he? 20 21 Yes, sir. Α. 22 Q. Face to face? 23 Yes, sir. Α. 24 Q. Okay. And, has to be in that room

while your children are killed?

25

4927

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
2
                        Let's me ask you this, do you
                  Q.
think
3
     that you slept while that man stabbed your boys?
 4
                  Α.
                        I have no idea.
 5
                        Well, do you think you could have
6
     slept through that?
7
                  Α.
                        I don't know how to answer that,
    because I don't know.
8
9
                        Well, you are a light sleeper,
                  Ο.
aren't
10
    you?
11
                        I wouldn't necessarily call it a
                  A.
light
12
    sleeper.
13
                        Well, don't you wake up whenever
                  Q.
the
     baby moves in his crib?
14
15
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir, but that is not exactly
а
    real light noise.
16
17
                        So, when your baby rolls over, you
                  0.
18
    wake up?
19
                  Α.
                        His crib is on a hardwood floor
and it
```

Yes, sir.

Α.

- 20 has rollers on it, and when he wiggles and moves, it
- 21 shakes the whole crib, and it makes, I mean, it's a
- 22 pretty loud noise.
- Q. That is why you were sleeping
- 24 downstairs, right?

4928

25 A. It's one of the reasons, yes.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 I mean, that is what you put in Q. your voluntary statement, did you not? 2 3 Α. Yes, sir. 4 I mean, no one forced you to write O. 5 that down, did they? 6 No, sir. Α. 7 I mean, this is in your Ο. handwriting? Yes, sir. 8 Α. 9 Ο. Okay. And don't you say, "I had been sleeping on the couch the past week or so off and on 10 11 because the baby slept in our room, in the crib, and when 12 he moved he woke me up? 13 Α. Yes, sir. 14 Okay. So you are a light sleeper, 0. 15 aren't you? 16 To some degree. Α. 17 And, how close would you say Damon Ο. was to you when you went to sleep? 18 19 Α. How close was Damon? 20 Q. Yes, how close was he to you?

21		Α.	He was very close.
22		Q.	I mean within one foot, wasn't he?
23		A.	Pretty much so, yes.
24 25	beside you?	Q.	Easily one foot, lying there right

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 Yes, on the floor. Α. 2. Do you think that you could have Ο. slept 3 through a man stabbing him four times in the back? 4 Again, I have no idea. Α. 5 Well, you know yourself pretty Ο. good, do you think you could have slept through that? 7 Α. Sir, I cannot answer that. I cannot 8 remember. 9 Do you think you could have slept Q. when 10 this man stabbed your seven year old, Devon? 11 Α. I can't answer that question. 12 He was only about four or five O. feet away from you, wasn't he? 13 14 Yes, he was. Α. 15 Well, you are a mother, aren't Ο. you? 16 Yes, sir, I am. Α. 17 And don't mothers -- aren't they Q. able

to tell when their children are in trouble?

19	A.	I would like to think so.
20	Q.	Aren't they known for being
able to		
21 hear tho	se noises?	
22	Α.	From an instinct.
23	Q.	Have that instinct?
24 25	A. Q.	Yes, sir. So, don't you think that you

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

have woken up if a man started stabbing you? 2 I have no idea of what happened Α. that 3 night. 4 Well, certainly you would have Q. woken 5 up when he started beating you, wouldn't you? 6 I have assumed that that is what A. 7 happened, yes, sir. 8 I mean, you would have to be 0. awake to take a beating like that? 10 Α. I would assume so, yes, sir. 11 Q. And, it's your arms that were beaten, 12 weren't they? 13 As far as I know, yes, sir. Α. 14 Okay. I mean, you weren't hit in Ο. the face, that's for sure, were you? 15 16 Directly in the face? 17 Yes, we can't see any bruises on Q. your 18 face, can we? 19 A. No, sir.

20	Q.	Okay. And you weren't stabbed in
your		
21	face, were you?	
22	Α.	Not stabbed. There were marks on
my		
23	face.	
24 25		You weren't beaten in the chest, anything like that?

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter 4931

1 I have no idea. Α. 2. Well, did you ever see any Q. bruises in 3 your chest, in your back? 4 Not bruises, but there was a mark Α. on 5 my breast. 6 But no bruises? Ο. No bruises. 7 Α. 8 Okay. You didn't complain to the Ο. doctors about a big headache, being whacked in the head, or bumps on the head? 10 11 Α. Actually I did complain about feeling 12 pain. I didn't complain specifically in what areas, Ι was hurting all over from head to toe. 13 14 Certainly you are not going to Ο. wake 15 up -- or your are going to wake up when he cut your 16 throat, aren't you? 17 I have no idea, I would assume so. 18 Q. You wouldn't

sleep through that, would

- 19 you?
- 20 A. I don't know

what happened. I would

- 21 assume so, but I cannot remember.
- Q. Do you really

think that you could

- 23 have slept when the man cut your throat?
- A. I don't think

so.

25 Q. You couldn't have slept when you got

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

stabbed in the arm either, could you? 2 Α. I don't think so. 3 Okay. And, if you had awakened, Q. if 4 you had woken up, when your children were attacked, you 5 would have screamed, wouldn't you? 6 Unless my mouth was covered. 7 Ο. Well, I mean that would -- I guess are there more than one man attacking you? 8 9 Α. I have no idea, sir. 10 I mean, if there was just one O. guy, he 11 can only do one thing at a time, can't he? Well --12 Α. You only saw one man, didn't you? 13 Ο. 14 I only saw one man, yes, sir. Α. 15 Okay. Walking away from you. Ο. And if there is just one man attacking your kids, and you saw

him, you would jump up and defend your children,

woul	dn't		
18	you?		
19		A.	I would think so, but again, I
cann	ot		
20	remember.		
21		Q.	You would think you would get up?
22		A.	Yes, sir.
23		Q.	And defend your children?
24 25		A. Q.	Yes, sir. Don't you know you would do that?

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

2 I mean, you would defend them with Ο. 3 your life, wouldn't you? 4 Α. Yes, sir. 5 If you saw a man attacking your O. 6 children, you would scream your head off, wouldn't you? 7 Yes, sir, unless my mouth was Α. covered. 8 You would scream for your husband, O. wouldn't you? 10 Unless my mouth was covered, yes, Α. sir. 11 Q. You didn't have any problems screaming 12 for him when he finally got up and came down there, did 13 you? 14 My mouth was not covered. Α. 15 Did you find any tape, or any Q. gauze or anything stuffed in your mouth that showed it to be 17 covered? 18 Α. No, just except for that it was torn

Yes, sir.

Α.

- 19 up inside.
- Q. Okay. It was all torn up inside.
- 21 A. Well, it felt raw.
- Q. Did you talk to the doctors about
- 23 that?
- 24 A. I talked to the nurse about that,

yes,

25 I did.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 There is no way you could be Q. prevented from defending your children, and sounding the alarm, if you had seen them being attacked? 3 4 Α. What do you mean -- I'm not sure I 5 understand what you mean. 6 Well, if you had woken up, and O. some man is stabbing your children, you would have tried to stop him, wouldn't you? 9 Α. Yes, sir. 10 Q. Okay. But you have no memory of any 11 of that? 12 Α. No, sir. 13 You must have been beaten first, Ο. 14 wouldn't you say? 15 Sir, I have no idea. I have sat Α. for seven months, and tried to think of every possible 16 thing I could think of what this man did to me.

Q.

Okay.

19		A.	I don't remember.
20		Q.	You don't know if you were
stabl	bed		
21	first, or	you were	beaten on the arms first?
22		Α.	I have no idea. I don't
remen	mber.		
23		Q.	And what is the description that
you			
24	remember,	the best	description that you have of this
man? 25 man,		Α.	It's not much, he was a taller

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
2
                        Okay. Let's start with that.
                  Q.
How
     tall was he?
 3
 4
                  A.
                        I cannot give you an exact -- I
mean,
     I can just tell you that he was above -- I would
think
 6
    above six foot.
 7
                  Ο.
                        Okay. Above six foot?
 8
                        Yes, sir.
                  Α.
 9
                  Ο.
                        And I believe you said that he
was
     along Chris Frosch's build; is that right?
10
11
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
12
                  Ο.
                        Are you talking about height-
wise?
13
                  Α.
                        Built-wise.
14
                        Okay. And --
                  Ο.
15
                  Α.
                        I mean, I haven't seen Chris
Frosch
     in, you know, I have just seen him in dress clothes,
16
but
17
     he seems to be about the same build.
18
                  Q.
                        Okay. So he is the same height
and
```

with dark hair.

19	build as	this man	that was walking away?
20		A.	Well, approximately.
21		Q.	Okay. So the man is over six
foot	,		
22	you would	say?	
23		A.	Yes, sir.
24		0	And he was a white male?

I don't know that for sure.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

A.

25

1	Q.	Okay. What kind of hair did he
have?		
2	A.	He had longer hair.
3	Q.	How long was it?
4	A.	Like here.
5	Q.	Okay.
6	A.	Whatever you call that.
7	Q.	To his collar?
8	A.	Yeah.
9	Q.	What color was it?
10	A.	Well, as far as I could tell,
it was		
11 dark, becaus	e it w	as dark in there.
12	Q.	Okay. And the build he had, he
was		
13 built like C	hris F	rosch?
14	A.	To some degree, yes, sir.
15	Q.	Okay. Well, to what degree was
he		
16 not?		
17	A.	Sir, you are asking me to be
specific		
18 about someth	ing th	at I cannot be specific about.
19	Q.	Okay. And, you saw his back
and that		

20	was all?		
21		A.	Yes, sir.
22		Q.	As he walked away?
23		Α.	Yes, sir.
24		Q.	You didn't yell out for Darin
when	ı you		

saw this man walking in your house?

25

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 Actually, it happened all so Α. quick I did yell out for Darin, but it was after a couple of 3 seconds that the guy had already walked out. 4 While were you still on the Ο. couch? 5 No, sir. Α. 6 Okay. While you were in the Ο. kitchen? 7 Yes, sir. Α. 8 Ο. That is when you yelled out for Darin? 9 That is the first time, yes, Α. sir. 10 Who -- in talking to Dr. Ο. Clayton yesterday, who is Glenn? 12 I really don't know Glenn that Α. well. Glenn was somebody that came into the shop. I think that he knew one of the men beside -- that works beside our 15 shop. 16 Q. Okay.

17		Α.	And he	had	come	in,	and	he	had
said									
18	some things	to Basi	a, Bark	oara,	and	they	wer	en '	t
very	nice								
19	things, and	I guess	his w	ife w	vas ha	aving	g son	ne	
probl	Lems								
20	with that.	And, hi	s wife	call	Led, a	and I	tol	.d h	ner

21 what he did.

that --

- Q. You told his wife?
- A. Yes, sir.
- Q. When was this?
- 25 A. This was about a year and a half ago.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 Okay. And then, what happened? Q. Did he threaten you in some way? 3 A. Yes, he threatened me later over the 4 phone. 5 Q. Okay. How long ago was this? 6 It was about, oh, not quite a Α. year and 7 a half. 8 Okay. And you say that you Q. gave the police his name? 10 I told them Glenn. I don't A. think I 11 gave them the last name, because I didn't know his last. 12 name at that time. What is his last name? 13 0. 14 Α. Mize. 15 Okay. Now, you -- did you tell Ο. them this is guy that just threatened you or did this guy look 17 like the killer? 18 Α. Yeah, I just told them -- they

just

- 19 asked me if there was anybody that we thought -- I mean,
- 20 they asked me and Darin together, at one time, if there
- 21 was anybody that we thought, you know, had ever
- 22 threatened us or anything like that.
- Q. You are not saying this Glenn guy did
- 24 the killing, are you?
- A. I don't know.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1
                         Well, does he look like the
                  Ο.
guy?
 2.
                         Well, I have not really seen
                  Α.
Glenn.
 3
                  Q.
                         Well, when you had seen him,
did he
     look like him?
 5
                         Well, I haven't seen Glenn.
                  Α.
 6
                         Well, what does he look like?
                  Ο.
 7
                  Α.
                        Glenn?
 8
                  O.
                        Yes.
 9
                  Α.
                        I don't know.
10
                        You don't know what he looks
                  Ο.
like?
11
                  Α.
                        Not to give you a detailed
12
    description, no.
13
                         You have never seen him before?
                  Ο.
14
                  Α.
                        No. I saw him when we walked in
to go
     and to talk to Basia, but that was a year and a
half ago,
     and I really wasn't paying that much attention.
16
17
                  Ο.
                        Okay. So you really don't know
what
18
     this Glenn guy looks like?
19
                  Α.
                        Not really. No, sir. I mean,
```

	-			
we.	h	\neg	T T	
wc.		$\boldsymbol{\neg}$	v	$\overline{}$

- 20 people walk in and out of our shop.
- Q. Okay. You can't tell us if he

is a

- 22 tall guy, or short guy, or fat guy, or skinny guy?
- 23 A. No, sir.
- Q. So you don't know if he would

look

25 anything like this man you saw walking away?

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
No, sir.
                  Α.
 2
                  Q.
                        Okay. So you just told that --
you
     just told the police this Glenn guy had threatened
you at
     some point in the past?
 5
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
 6
                        Do you think you would recognize
                  0.
Glenn
     if you saw him again?
                        I don't know.
 8
                  Α.
 9
                  Ο.
                        Well, we will give it a try.
10
                        Okay.
                  Α.
11
12
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK: Y'all just come
on up
13
     here, please.
14
                         (Whereupon, Chris Frosch and
15
16
                         Glenn Mize entered the
                         courtroom, and the
17
18
                         proceedings were resumed on
                         the record as follows:)
19
20
21
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK: All right.
Y'all
```

- 22 just come on up here please. All right. Stand
 right
- 23 here for me please. Okay?

24

25

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
2
                       All right. Do you recognize him
                  Q.
as
     being Glenn Mize?
 3
 4
                  Α.
                        Yeah, but the hair looks longer.
 5
                        Okay. But this is Glenn Mize?
                  Ο.
 6
                  Α.
                        I guess so.
 7
                  Ο.
                        Okay.
 8
 9
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK: If y'all could
     just -- I don't want to make it like a beauty
10
pageant,
    but if you could turn around with your backs to the
jury,
12
   and also to Mrs. Routier.
13
                        THE WITNESS: Okay.
14
15
   BY MR. TOBY SHOOK:
16
                        All right. They don't really
                  0.
have the
17
     same build, do they?
18
                        No, sir.
                  Α.
19
                        So can we eliminate Glenn Mize
                  Ο.
as
20
    being the one?
21
                  A. I think so.
```

BY MR. TOBY SHOOK:

23 MR. TOBY SHOOK: Okay. All right.

Y'all

can go on back. Thank you.

25

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
(Whereupon, the witnesses
 1
 2
                        were excused from the
 3
                        courtroom, and the
 4
                        proceedings were resumed
 5
                        on the record as follows:)
 6
 7
    BY MR. TOBY SHOOK:
 8
                       All right. So we got Darin out,
                 0
and
9
   we got Glenn out?
10
                 A.
                       Yes, sir.
11
                 Ο.
                       Okay. Do you remember on the
18th
    going to the Rowlett Police Department and talking
to a
13
   man by the name of Bill Parker?
14
                 A.
                       Yes, sir.
15
                 Q.
                       A private detective retired
Dallas
    homicide officer?
16
17
                       Yes, sir.
                 Α.
18
                 0.
                       Do you remember how long you
talked to
    him?
19
2.0
                 Α.
                       About two hours.
                       Okay. You and him were in a
21
                 Q.
```

		١

- there at the Rowlett Police Department?
- A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. And during the course

of that

25 conversation, he read you your Miranda rights, didn't he?

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
 2
 3
                        MR. JOHN HAGLER: Excuse me,
your
 4
     Honor, could we approach the bench?
 5
                        THE COURT: Yes, you may.
 6
 7
                         (Whereupon, a short
                         discussion was held
 8
 9
                         off the record, after
10
                         which time the
11
                         proceedings were resumed
12
                         as follows:)
13
14
                        MR. JOHN HAGLER: Your Honor,
could we
15
    have just a second, please?
16
                        THE COURT: Oh, by all means, yes.
                        Members of the jury, if you will
17
step
18
    back in the jury room briefly, please.
19
                         (Whereupon, the jury
20
21
                         was excused from
the
22
                         courtroom, and
```

the

23 proceedings were

held

24 in the presence of

the

25 defendant, with

her

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court

Reporter

```
Attorney, but outside
 1
 2
                         the presence of the jury
 3
                         as follows:)
 4
 5
                        THE COURT: Let the record
reflect
     that these proceedings are being held outside of
the
 7 presence of the jury, and that all parties in the
trial
   are present.
 9
                        If we can get directly to the
point,
    please, gentlemen.
10
11
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK: Yes, sir.
12
                        THE COURT: Okay. Now, listen
to
13
    these questions carefully, and just answer them as
14
     straight as they come. Okay?
                        THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.
15
16
                        THE COURT: All right. Thank you.
                        All right. Mr. Shook.
17
18
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK: Yes, sir.
19
20
    BY MR. TOBY SHOOK:
21
                  Q.
                        Do you recall, in talking to Mr.
```

Parker that he accused you of killing your children on

six different occasions, and when he did that you

answered, "If I did, I don't remember it"?

A. No, sir, I did not say that.

```
1
                        You didn't say that on any of the
                  Q.
 2
    times?
 3
                        No, sir.
                  Α.
                        You never said that to him?
 4
                  Q.
 5
                  Α.
                        No, sir.
 6
                        Whether it was one time or six
                  Ο.
times,
7 you never said that to him.
8
                  Α.
                        I never said that I don't
remember.
9
                 Q.
                        Okay.
10
11
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK: That is the
statement
    that I wanted to ask Mrs. Routier about.
12
13
                        THE COURT: And that occurred
when?
14
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK: Oh. Also, Judge,
15
    just so we won't have to have another hearing, the
other
16
    thing is, do you recall Mr. Parker asking you, if
17
    everything here in your voluntary statement was true
and
18
    correct?
19
                        THE WITNESS: If Mr. Parker asked
me
```

20	that?			
21				
22	BY MR.	TOBY	SHOOK:	
23			Q.	Yes.
24			Α.	I don't remember him asking me
that. 25 this	•		Q.	And you don't recall reading over

- 1 statement in front of him?
- 2 A. No, sir. He had an arrest warrant
- 3 affidavit with him.
- Q. Um-hum. (Attorney nodding head
- 5 affirmatively.)
- 6 A. That's all he had with him, that I
- 7 saw.
- 8 Q. You never read over the voluntary
- 9 statement?
- 10 A. No, sir, not with Bill Parker.
- 11 Q. Okay.

- 13 MR. TOBY SHOOK: That is another
- 14 question I had.
- THE COURT: She had been

Mirandized?

- MR. GREG DAVIS: Yes, sir.
- 17 THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Hagler?
- 18 MR. JOHN HAGLER: Well, your

Honor,

- 19 she was -- from what I understand, the arrest warrant had
- 20 already been issued. She was at the police station.

She

21 was -- although unbeknownst to her, she clearly was

in

4947

- 22 custody. Therefore, the provision 38.22 are going to be
- 23 applicable, your Honor. And, apparently they are going
- 24 to attempt to argue here, that this will be some type of
- 25 impeachment, and I don't think that they have laid the

- 1 proper predicate for the impeachment.
- 2 And, furthermore, apparently --

T'm

- 3 not sure at what point in time she made these statements,
- 4 but there are certainly some issues as to whether or not
 - 5 these statements -- that she understood what the
- 6 interrogation was about, and whether or not she freely
 - 7 and voluntarily made the statements.
- 8 And, we would object to going into any
- 9 matters while she was in custody. Clearly there was an
- 10 arrest warrant out for her. So, these are all custodial
- 11 statements.
- 12 THE COURT: That is correct. But she
- 13 had been Mirandized?
- MR. GREG DAVIS: Yes, sir, she

had.

THE COURT: All right. Okay,

fine.

16 The Court is overruling your objection and I assume

you 17 want a running objection? MR. JOHN HAGLER: Yes, your 18 Honor. 19 THE COURT: You may have it. Let's 20 bring the jury back in. 21 22 (Whereupon, the jury 23 was returned to the 24 courtroom, and

proceedings

 ${\tt Sandra\ M.\ Halsey,\ CSR,\ Official} \\ {\tt Court\ Reporter}$

the 25

were

```
1
                         resumed on the
record,
 2.
                         in open court, in
the
 3
                         presence and
hearing
 4
                         of the defendant,
 5
                         as follows:)
 6
 7
                        THE COURT: All right, you can
    proceed, Mr. Shook.
 9
                        Let the record reflect that all
    parties in the trial are present and the jury is
seated.
11
   Continue, Mr. Shook.
12
13
14
                        CROSS EXAMINATION (Resumed)
15
16
    BY MR. TOBY L. SHOOK:
17
                  Q. Do you recall talking with a man
by
     the name of Bill Parker, at the Rowlett Police
Department
   on the 18th of June?
19
20
                  A. Yes, sir.
```

21		Q.	Okay	<i>!</i> •	And,	did	he	show	you	your
22	voluntary s	statement	:?							
23		Α.	No,	siı	: .					
24 25	statement,	Q. and ask				-			ıntaı	сy

1 Α. No, sir. 2 Did he ask you, do you want to Q. make any changes in this voluntary statement? 4 A. No, sir. The only thing I saw from him was an arrest warrant affidavit. 6 So you are saying that he never 0. showed 7 you any voluntary statement? 8 A. He did not ever show me my voluntary 9 statement. 10 Q. And, you didn't read over it in front 11 of him? 12 No, sir. Α. 13 Q. Okay. And while you talked to him, 14 during that interview, at least six times he accused you of killing your children, and in each response to 15 him, you said "If I did it, I don't remember it"? 16 17 A. No, sir. 18 Q. You never said that?

- A. No.

 Q. Okay. Not once, not twice, not six

 11 times?

 A. I never said that.

 Q. Okay. And 76-A this is your voluntary
- 24 statement, isn't it? 25 A. Let me see it.

```
Is that your statement?
                  Ο.
 2
                  Α.
                         Yes, sir, it is.
 3
                         And you wrote that out in your own
                  Ο.
     handwriting?
 4
 5
                  Α.
                         The day before the viewing, yes,
sir.
 6
                  Q.
                         Right. Down at the Rowlett Police
 7
     Department?
 8
                  Α.
                         Yes.
 9
                  Ο.
                         How long did it take you to write
this
10
     out?
11
                  Α.
                         I really don't remember. I know
t.hat.
12
     I was there a total of almost three hours.
                         Okay. It's 10 pages, isn't it?
13
                  Ο.
14
                         If you say so, yes.
                  Α.
15
                  Q.
                         Okay. Well, take a look at it.
Let
16
     me just see that last page.
17
                         Yes, 10.
                  Α.
18
                  Ο.
                         Okay.
                         Yes, sir.
19
                  Α.
20
                         Okay. And did you write it out
                  Q.
all in
     one sitting, just sit down and start writing?
21
```

22		A.	Yes, sir.				
23		Q.	Okay.	Was I	Detective	Patterson	
askir	ng						
24 25	you question	ıs? A.	He aske	d me	questions	s before.	

```
1
                         Okay. But while you wrote it out,
                   Q.
you
     just sat there and wrote it.
 2
 3
                   Α.
                         Just wrote questions.
 4
                   Ο.
                         All 10 pages?
 5
                         I mean, just wrote, yes, sir.
                   Α.
 6
                         You knew it was real important to
                   Q.
get
 7
     all this information down, didn't you?
 8
                   Α.
                         No, sir, I did not.
 9
                         You didn't think it was
                   Ο.
important?
10
                         Not in the way that they are
                   Α.
saying
11
     it's important.
12
                         I mean, didn't you think it was
                   O.
pretty
13
     important if a detective on the case is asking you
to
14
     write down what happened that night?
15
                         Sir, at that time, all I was
                   Α.
concerned
16
     with was getting to the viewing to see my boys.
17
                         Well, you wrote 10 pages?
                   O.
18
                   Α.
                         Yes, sir, I did.
19
                   Q.
                         Okay.
```

- 20 A. And that is not -- if you look at that
- 21 and you compare that to my normal handwriting, you can
- 22 tell that is pretty sloppy.
- Q. Okay. We know, that in this voluntary
- 24 statement, that you never mentioned going to the
 kitchen
 25 sink, do you?

```
1
                        No, sir, there's a lot of things
                  Α.
in
     there that are not mentioned, I believe.
 2
 3
                  Ο.
                        All right. Well, we will get to
some
 4
     of those. But as far as going to the kitchen sink,
 5
     wetting towels, that is never mentioned in here?
 6
                  Α.
                         I believe there is mention about
 7
     getting towels.
 8
                         But wetting towels?
                  Ο.
 9
                  A.
                        No, sir.
10
                         That's not mentioned in there, is
                  Q.
it?
11
                  Α.
                        No, sir.
12
                  Ο.
                         Okay. Going to the sink?
13
                        No, sir.
                  Α.
14
                         The sink is not mentioned
                  Q.
anywhere in
15
     here, is it?
16
                        No, sir.
                  Α.
17
                  Ο.
                         Of course at that time, you
didn't
     know that the police had taken your kitchen sink,
had
```

you?

20		A.	No, sir.
21		Q.	You didn't find that out until
they			
22	released th	ne house	e back to you?
23		Α.	Well, actually we were in the
hous	е		
24	that night	, but I	didn't even recognize it that
nigh 25 gone		Q.	You didn't recognize the sink

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1
                        No, sir.
                  Α.
 2.
                        Didn't make any mention of the
                  Ο.
sink
 3
     being gone?
 4
                        No, as a matter of fact, I
                  A.
mentioned
     something to Chris Frosch about going to the sink,
and
 6
    he --
 7
                        When did you do that?
                  Q.
 8
 9
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Excuse me,
Judge,
   if he will just do her the courtesy of -- we have
been
11
    very patient, if he will just do her the courtesy of
12
     letting her complete her answer.
13
                        THE COURT: All right, that is
fine.
    Let her complete her answer. Did you have anything
else
15
   to say to that?
16
                        THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.
17
                        THE COURT: All right, well, go
```

ahead

- 18 and say it.
- 19 THE WITNESS: The day the house

was

4954

- 20 released, Chris Frosch was standing, I believe he was in
- 21 the -- whatever you guys call it, in the living area, the
- 22 den, the family room -- he was standing in the family
- 23 room with me and Darin, and I had realized that I had
- 24 gone to the sink and gotten towels out of the drawer, and
- 25 I told him that.

```
1
 2
     BY MR. TOBY SHOOK:
 3
                  Q.
                         That is the first time that you
 4
     mentioned that?
 5
                         Yes, sir.
                  Α.
 6
                  Q.
                         But you didn't mention it here in
your
 7
     voluntary statement?
 8
                  Α.
                         No, sir.
 9
                         Okay. Of course, you didn't know,
                  Ο.
how
10
     important it might be, if the police discovered that
     there might be some clean up over there at the sink?
11
                         I didn't think any of that stuff
12
                  Α.
was
13
     important.
14
                  Q.
                         Okay. You also don't mention
leaning
15
     on the vacuum cleaner at all, do you?
16
                         No, sir.
                  Α.
17
                         You don't mention the vacuum
                  Ο.
cleaner
     anywhere?
18
19
                  Α.
                         No, sir.
                         Don't mention having to hold on
20
                  Q.
```

t.o	it
\sim	(

- 21 like a cane?
- 22 A. No, sir.
- Q. Of course, at that time you

didn't

- 24 know that your blood had dripped on it while it was
- 25 standing.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 A. At that particular time, no, sir.
- Q. And you didn't know that your

blood

- 3 also was shown on it when --
- 4 A. Sir, there were a lot of things that
 - 5 happened that night that I didn't know of.
- 6 Q. Excuse me. And you had no idea that
- 7 the police could later discover that blood -- your blood
- 8 drops could be found on this vacuum cleaner, in such a
- 9 way that you deposited that --
- 10 A. Sir, my blood was everywhere in that
- 11 house.
- 12 Q. Could I finish my question,

please?

- A. Yes, sir.
- Q. You had no way of knowing, that
- 15 that time, the police would be able to go in and find
- 16 that you had put blood on this vacuum cleaner,

that it

- 17 had dripped, while it was laying on the floor, you didn't
- 18 know that, did you?
- 19 A. I'm not sure. I didn't know --
- Q. You didn't know that they could

do

- 21 that, did you?
- 22 A. That they could see blood on a

vacuum

- 23 cleaner?
- Q. That they could tell that you

had been

 $25\,$ standing over it while the vacuum cleaner was laying

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

I mean, you are not a blood spatter expert, are 2 you? 3 Α. No, sir, I'm not. 4 Okay. And you didn't know that Q. they 5 would be able to tell that your blood was deposited on 6 this vacuum cleaner while it was standing up also, did 7 you? 8 Α. No, sir. 9 And you didn't know that they Ο. had 10 found the vacuum cleaner laying in the floor but, more 11 importantly what was underneath were your bloody 12 footprints? 13 I later found that out, yes, sir. Α. 14 But at the time you made this Ο. 15 statement, this 10 page statement, you didn't know that, 16 did you? 17 Α. No, sir, I didn't know any of this

18	stuff.		
19		Q.	Okay.
20		Α.	I didn't think it was important.
21		Q.	And, back on the 8th of June,
when	you		
22	wrote out y	our 10	page statement, you didn't mention
23	going over	to your	son Devon, did you?
24 25 anyw	here	A. Q.	No, sir. We're not going to find that

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
2
                        No, sir.
                  Α.
 3
                        Okay. I mean, you mentioned
                  Q.
laying a
     towel on Damon, you mentioned that in here, don't
you?
 5
                  Α.
                        I believe so.
 6
                  Ο.
                        Okay. But you never mentioned
going
    to Devon and putting a towel on him?
 8
                        No, sir.
                  Α.
 9
                  Ο.
                        Or leaning over to Darin?
                        No, sir, there's too many things
10
                  Α.
to
11
     remember that happened that night.
12
                        You talk about Darin giving CPR
                  0.
to
     Devon in here, don't you?
13
14
                  Α.
                        I don't know, did I?
15
                        You describe it, don't you?
                  Ο.
16
                        I don't know.
                  Α.
                        Well, you can take a look and
17
                  Q.
see.
18
     It should be towards the back.
                        About Darin?
19
                  Α.
```

in here, are we?

20	Q.	About	Darin	per	formi	ng
CPR on Devon?						
21	Α.	"The	paramed	dic	came	in

and tried to

- 22 work on the children and Darin was screaming, 'Who did
- 23 this?'"
- Q. Prior to that, do you mention Darin
 25 going to the aid of your children?

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 Okay. Yeah, it's right Α. here. 2. Q. Okay. What did you say in that 3 statement? "Darin started giving Α. Devon CPR while I put a towel on my neck and a towel over Damon's back." Q. Okay. So you thought it 6 was important enough when you were writing that statement, to put that you put a towel on Damon, and that Darin was giving CPR, but you didn't bother to write in there that you yourself 10 went over, and put a towel on Devon, did you? A. Sir, I didn't know what 11 was important and what was not important at that time. 12 13 Okay. Well, you left it Ο. out? 14 Α. Yes, sir.

Q.

Okay. Now, you say in

that statement

- 16 that you laid a towel on Damon. Do you mean you laid it
- 17 across his back?
- A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. While he was lying on

the floor there?

- A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. You didn't bend

down and apply

- 22 pressure to his back though, did you?
- 23 A. No, sir.
- Q. You just laid it across

his back?

A. Yes, sir.

1 Okay. That is after you Q. had wet it, 2 right? 3 Α. Yes, sir. 4 Okay. So you just kind Q. of laid it down on him? 6 Yes, sir. Α. 7 Ο. What good would laying a towel down on his back do? 9 Sir, I didn't know what Α. I was doing. 10 Q. You didn't know what you were doing? 11 I mean, for that to have any effect at all, you would 12 have to put pressure on it. You would have to hold it, wouldn't you? 13 14 I was trying to do the A. best that I could in the situation that I was in. 15 16 Q. Okay. And you said that you wet the

18	Α.	Yes, sir.
19	Q.	Okay. Wet towels, are
not going to do		
20 a very good	job in	that situation?
21	A.	Well, I didn't know
that.		
22	Q.	You didn't know that?
23	A.	No, sir. I have never
had any medical		
24 training or 25 gotten cuts on		aining before. Well, your boys have

17 towel first?

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

them, they have hurt themselves when they were growing 2 up? 3 A. Devon had gotten one cut before. 4 Q. Do you put wet bandaids or wet towels on them, or do you put a dry one on them to stop the 6 bleeding? 7 A. Actually I put -- when Devon had his accident, I did put a wet towel on his head. 9 Q. Doesn't common sense tell you, you 10 have to put a dry towel on something like that? 11 Sir, at that time there A. was no common 12 sense. Q. Okay. Well, you had 13 enough common 14 sense to put a towel on your wound, didn't you?

A. Yes, I did.

- 16 Q. I mean, you put a towel right on your
- 17 neck right away, didn't you?
- 18 A. Well, actually it was a couple of
- 19 times. I know what it says in there, but it was after I
- 20 had gone back and forth a couple of times.
- Q. You didn't have any problem in the
- 22 world figuring out that you needed to put a towel on your
- 23 neck, and apply pressure to stop that bleeding?
- 24 A. No, sir, it was also a wet towel too.
 25 Q. But you kept it on your neck, didn't

```
2
                 Α.
                       It was on my neck, yes,
sir.
 3
                 Q.
                       The whole time, didn't
you?
 4
                       I don't know if it was on my neck
                 A.
the
5
   whole time.
 6
                 Q.
                       While you were on the phone to
911,
    you kept that towel right to your neck?
 8
                       I'm not sure about that.
                 Α.
 9
                 Ο.
                       You are not sure?
10
                 Α.
                       No, sir.
11
                 Q.
                       Well, we know you kept it on
there
12
   some, didn't you?
                       Yes, sir.
13
                 A.
14
                       I mean, that is why you couldn't
15
    put -- apply any pressure to your son Damon, was
because
   you had your hands full?
17
                       Sir, I was running back and
                 Α.
forth,
18
   doing all kinds of things.
```

you?

19		Q.	One hand, you had the phone?
20		A.	Part of time I had the phone like
21	this.	(Witness de	monstrating.)
22		Q.	And the other hand you had the
towe:	1		
23	right	to your neck	?
24 25 towe:	1	A. Q.	Part of the time, yes, sir. You weren't about to let that

- 1 go, and reach down and try to stop the bleeding from your
 - 2 son, were you?
- 3 A. Sir, I was doing a lot of things at
 - 4 once.
- 5 Q. Mainly with one hand you were holding
 - 6 that towel?
 - 7 A. Some of the time.
 - 8 Q. But you never applied pressure to
 - 9 Damon's wounds did you?
- 10 A. No, sir, I didn't.
- 11 Q. Okay. You also put in your

statement

with

- 12 that while all of this is going on, let's see, Darin, he
- is over there working on Devon, and --
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And you have laid a towel down?
- 16 A. I went over to Darin and helped
- 17 Devon, after I saw what Darin was doing, and then I came
- 18 back again, and laid the towel down beside Darin,

just	on
19	the floor.
20	Q. And you write in your statement,
"I	
21	looked over at Darin and saw the glass table had
been	
22	knocked half way off, and the flower arrangement had
been	
23	knocked over?"
24 25	A. I think so. Q. You remember that?

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 Yes, sir. Α. 2 Q. Okay. 3 Α. To some degree. 4 Ο. Well, you remembered it enough to be 5 able to write it down in your voluntary statement on the 6 8th? 7 Α. It's in there, yes, sir. 8 Okay. "I then stood up and Ο. turned around and saw glass all over the kitchen floor." 10 You remember that, don't you? 11 Α. If it's in there, yes, sir. 12 Your memory back on the 8th was O. that you saw all this glass on the kitchen floor? 14 I did see some glass on the Α. kitchen 15 floor. 16 Ο. While your son Damon is lying there bleeding, and your husband was working on Devon? 18 Α. Well, it was just a glance,

it's

- 19 not -- I mean --
- Q. Then, "I tried to glance over

to see

- 21 if anything was out of place, or if anything was
- 22 missing"?
- A. Yes, sir.
- Q. You looked around to see if

anything

was missing?

 ${\tt Sandra\ M.\ Halsey,\ CSR,\ Official\ Court}$ Reporter

1 Well, when I was standing where Α. the knife was placed, there was -- my jewelry was sitting right beside it, and that is what I saw. Q. Okay. Why would you want to glance around to see if anything was missing? 6 Α. Because the officer when he came in told me that nothing was gone. 8 Okay. So you wanted to look Ο. around for that? 10 A. I didn't necessarily look around, I 11 mean, it was like right there in front of my face. 12 And you knew nothing was gone? Ο. 13 Α. As far as that, it didn't look like 14 anything was gone. 15 You said that several times on the 911 16 tape? 17 A. Yes, sir, I was just responding

to

- 18 what the officer told me.
- 19 Q. Nothing is touched, nothing is
- 20 touched?
- 21 A. I think he said, nothing is --

there

- 22 is nothing gone, I think those were his words.
- Q. And, your interpretation of the

911

- 24 tape is that, you never used the word that "I was
- 25 fighting"; is that right?

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1
                        No, sir. You can hear it.
                  Α.
 2
                         Your interpretation is you were
                  O.
 3
     frightening?
 4
                  Α.
                         I was frightened.
 5
                  O.
                        Frightened.
 6
                         If you say it like that, but when
                  Α.
you
 7
     are running back and forth, and you are out of
breath.
 8
                         Okay. Let me take a moment, maybe
                  O.
Ι
     can use one of these. All right.
10
                  Α.
                         What page?
11
                  Q.
                         Five. Okay. About the middle of
that
12
     page, before we get to that?
13
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
14
                         You are saying, I believe "Some
                  Ο.
man
15
     came in, stabbed my babies stabbed me. I woke up" --
and
     your version is, "I was frightening"?
16
17
                        Yes, sir.
                  Α.
18
                  Ο.
                        Frightening?
19
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
```

20		Q.	"And he ran out and threw the
knif	ie .		
21	down"?		
22		Α.	Yes, sir.
23		Q.	Of course our version was, "I was
24 25	fighting"?	Α.	Well, you can listen to it.

- 1 Q. Of course, if you said "I was
- 2 fighting," that would indicate that you remember what was
 - 3 going on, right?
 - A. I'm not sure.
- 5 Q. Well, if you were able to say on the
- 6 911 tape, I was fighting him, that would mean you would
- 7 have a memory of that attack, wouldn't it?
- 8 A. Well, it does not necessarily mean
- 9 that.
- 10 Q. It doesn't?
- 11 A. I was talking to three different
- 12 people at one time.
- 13 Q. But, if you said on the 911 tape,

if

- 14 you said, "I woke up, I was fighting, and he ran through
- 15 the garage." That would indicate that you do remember
- 16 what was going on, wouldn't it?
- 17 A. Well, sir, I don't think that it says
- 18 fighting.

19 Oh, no. Q. 20 I have listened to this tape a lot A. of times. 21 22 But if it did say fighting? Q. I don't think it does say 23 A. fighting. If it did say fighting, wouldn't 24 Q. that indicate that you do remember --25

```
1
                        I don't think it does say
                  Α.
fighting. I
     don't think it does say fighting.
 3
                        If it did say fighting, wouldn't
                  Ο.
that
    be an indication that you remember what was going on?
 5
                  Α.
                        I don't think that it does say
6
     fighting.
 7
                  Ο.
                        Can I take that as a yes then?
 8
                        I think it says frightening.
                  Α.
 9
                        You were frightening?
                  Ο.
10
                        Yes, sir. You can listen to it.
                  Α.
                        Oh, I have?
11
                  Ο.
12
                  Α.
                        I know you have.
                        I have lots of times.
13
                  Ο.
14
                        So have I.
                  Α.
15
                        THE COURT: All right. Let's just
16
ask
17
     questions and answers please.
18
    BY MR. TOBY L. SHOOK:
19
20
                        Do you remember talking to
                  O.
Detective
```

Waddell there when he came into your house?

22		Α.	Very b	riefly.	•		
23		Q.	Okay.	Did yo	ou tell 1	Detectiv	<i>r</i> e
Wadde	211						
24 25	that you island ar	been	fighting	g with	the man	there a	at the

- 1 A. No, sir, it would have been on the
- 2 call as well, and it's not on there.
- Q. Okay. You never told him that any
- 4 time he was in your house?
- A. No, sir, I didn't.
- 6 Q. Okay. You remember the paramedic,
- 7 one with the nickname Toad?
- 8 A. I only remember them really by their
 - 9 faces.
- 10 Q. He was the one that actually put the
- 11 bandage on you and walked you out?
- 12 A. I don't remember.
- 13 Q. Okay.
- 14 A. I thought that there were two of them.
- 15 Q. Did you ever make the statement, there
- in your living room, in front of the paramedics then,
- 17 that the man was wearing a ball cap, and he broke out the
- 18 window in the garage?
- 19 A. I don't ever remember saying that.

20		Q.	Окау.	So you	don't re	emembei	î lÎ
you							
21	said that or	not?					
22		Α.	No, si	£ •			
23		Q.	Okay.	Do you	remembe	er tall	ting
to							
24 25	Detective Pa after your o	_		etective	Frosch	down t	here

1 I do remember some of that, yes, Α. sir. 2 Q. Okay. And do you remember telling them that morning, that the man was standing over you, 4 and you fought with him on the couch? 5 Α. No, I heard Patterson say that, but I don't remember saying anything about that. 7 Ο. So it was Detective Patterson that suggested that? 9 Α. I think that is what -- when he came up here, isn't that what he said? 10 11 Q. He said that -- he said, are you fighting with him on the couch? 12 13 I'm not sure. He just said Α. something along those lines, I thought, when he was sitting up 14 15 here, when he was up here the other day. 16 Well, you remember the nurse 0. Chris

17

Wielgosz?

18		A.	Again,	I only	remember	the people
as						
19	they came in	here k	oy thei	face.		
20		Q.	Okay.	He was	the nurse	e with
glass	ses					
21	that tended	to you	, when y	you got	out of th	ne
opera	ating					
22	room. He was	s the r	nurse pi	resent v	when	
Dete	ctive Patters	on				
23	and Frosch ta	alked t	to you?			
24		A.	I real	ly don't	remembe	C
that		Q.	That n	urse tha	at gave yo	ou

the truth

```
2.
                         I really don't remember
                  Α.
him.
 3
                  Q.
                        Okay. Well, you remember
him
 4
     testifying, don't you?
 5
                        Well, there's been a lot of people
                  Α.
to
 6
     testify.
 7
                        Do you remember his description of
                  Q.
how
     the detectives questioned you?
 9
                         I really -- I don't remember who
you
10
     are talking about specifically.
11
                        Okay. It would be the nurse that
                  Q.
was
     there with the detectives?
12
                        Well, I know, but there were a
13
                  Α.
couple
14
     of nurses.
                        Well, do you remember someone
15
16
     testifying, that said they were present while the
17
     detectives were questioning you?
                         I think so, I sort of remember
18
                  Α.
```

serum?

that	,									
19	yes.									
20				Q.	Okay.	Well,	that	is wh	no we	re
talki	ing									
21	abou	ıt?								
22				A.	Okay.					
23				Q.	And do	you re	emembe	er his	5	
desci	ripti	on								
24 25 exact		that	the	detect A.	cives we I real!		_			_

```
2.
                        That they never suggested answers
                  Q.
to
 3
     you?
 4
                        Sir, I don't remember what he -- I
                  Α.
 5
     mean, there's been so many people testifying, I don't
___
 6
                        Okay. Are you saying then today,
                  Ο.
that
     Detective Patterson was suggesting answers to you?
 8
                  Α.
                        Suggesting as in, what do you
mean?
9
                        Fighting on the couch?
                  O.
10
                  Α.
                        What do you mean? He was telling
me.
11
                        Well, I think that is what you are
                  Q.
12
     trying to get across, that you didn't come up with
the
13
     word fighting, that was Detective Patterson?
14
                        Sir, I don't even remember
that.
15
                        Okay. You don't have any
                  Q.
memory of
16
     t.hat.?
17
                  A.
                        As far as fighting?
```

words were.

Q. Fighting on -- telling

Detective

19 Patterson that you fought with the man on the couch?

20 A. No, I don't -- I mean, I don't

think

21 that I said that. I could have said that, but I

don't

22 remember saying that.

23 Q. Okay. So you could have said

that?

Yes, sir.

Okay.

A.

Q.

24

25

- 1 I mean, I think that you can have, Α. you 2 know, memory, especially in that situation. 3 Ο. Okay. Then you got transferred up to 4 the ICU floor? 5 I quess so. Α. 6 You don't remember that? Ο. 7 Α. No, sir. 8 Do you remember telling the nurse, Ο. 9 Dianne Hollon, that you felt pressure on you, and you woke up and a man was standing over you? 10 11 Α. I don't remember -- I remember their 12 faces when they came in here and when you guys were 13 talking to them, but I don't -- I mean, I don't -when you say you are familiar with them, I am not. 14 15 She was the nurse that attended you
- 17 tall girl with brown hair?

the

18 A. Tall girl with brown hair?

from about 8:00 in the morning until 7:00 at night,

19		Q.	Was with you for about 11 hours?
20		A.	What was her name?
21		Q.	Dianne Hollon.
22		A.	I don't remember, but I'll try
to			
23	answer your	questi	ons.
24		Q.	Do you remember telling her that
you 25 you?	felt pressur	e on y	ou, the man was standing over

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 I do remember feeling pressure Α. on my 2 legs. 3 Ο. Do you remember telling her that the 4 man was standing over you, and you fought him off? 5 No, sir, I don't remember that. Α. 6 Ο. Okay. 7 Α. I do remember the pressure though on 8 my legs. 9 All right. Where was it on your Q. legs? 10 Α. It was on my right leg. 11 Ο. On your right leg? 12 Yes, sir. Α. 13 Okay. Do you remember telling the Q. 14 nurse, Paige Campbell, she is the small nurse with blonde 15 hair? 16 I think I remember Paige Campbell, Α. 17 because she gave me a shower I think. Okay. Do you remember that you 18 Q. showed

her your hand, and you said, "This is where he cut me

- when I tried to grab the knife"?
- 21 A. No, sir.
- Q. You don't remember telling her

that?

23 A. No, sir. I remember her giving me

а

- 24 shower.
- Q. Okay. Do you remember telling her

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

that you woke up and the man was standing over you and tried to stab you with a knife? 2 3 Α. No, sir. 4 0. Okay. Are you saying you just don't remember that or that didn't happen? 6 I'm just saying I don't remember Α. that. 7 Ο. Okay. So you could have said that? 8 Α. I suppose it's possible. 9 Q. Okay. If you had said that, would that not mean that you do remember this attack? 10 11 Α. I don't remember this attack as of 12 right now, I do not remember. 13 Okay. Do you remember talking to Ο. the nurse, Denise Faulk, that is the last nurse that 14 testified, the one that had you --15 16 I remember her up here, but I don't remember her in there. 17 18 Q. Okay. And do you remember, she is the 19 one that took the pink notes of what you said?

- 20 A. Yes, I remember her sitting up here.
- Q. Okay. And, do you remember telling
- 22 her, about 3:00 in the morning, that when you were laying
- 23 on your right side that you told her, "I was laying just
- 24 like this"?
- 25 A. First of all, I can't imagine -- can I

- 1 see a picture of my arm? Do you have a picture of the
 - 2 arm?
- 3 Q. Well, why don't you -- I'll show you a
 - 4 picture of the arm in a minute.
- 5 A. Okay. I don't imagine that I would be
 - 6 laying on the right side with my arm like that.
 - 7 Q. So, that didn't happen?
- 8 A. I am just saying that I don't believe
- 9 that I would lay -- I mean, if you look at that picture,
- 10 I don't think anybody would be laying on that arm, as
- 11 what you are saying. I think you could lay on it like
- 12 this, with the arm out.
- 13 Q. Okay.
- A. But not like this.
- Q. Okay. Do you think she might have
- 16 been making that up?
- 17 A. No, sir, I think maybe either she
- 18 misunderstood, or has gotten her information wrong.

- 19 Q. Okay. So maybe she misunderstood what
- 20 you said?

- 21 A. Yes.
- Q. Of course, if you are laying on your
- 23 right side, your back never would be exposed to any blood
- 24 you might get on it, would it?
- A. Well, I'm not sure I understand.

```
1
                         Do you remember telling Denise
                  Ο.
Faulk
     that you woke up when Damon started touching you and
 2
 3
     crying?
 4
                  Α.
                         I really don't remember that.
 5
                         Do you remember telling her that
                  Ο.
you
     felt a wrestling at your neck area?
 6
 7
                         No, sir, I don't remember that.
                  Α.
 8
                  Ο.
                         You just don't remember that?
 9
                         No, sir.
                  Α.
                         Again, I guess if you did tell her
10
                  Ο.
     that, that would indicate that you did have some
11
memory
12
     of this attack, wouldn't it?
13
                         Well, I don't remember that.
                  Α.
14
                         You don't know of any reason that
                  O.
15
     Denise Faulk would have to come down here and lie
about
16
     that, do you?
17
                         I don't know of any reason, no, I
                  Α.
18
     mean --
19
                         I mean, y'all didn't know each
                  Q.
other
20
     before this did you?
21
                  Α.
                         No, sir, but --
```

22	Q.	Can you think of a good reason?
23	Α.	Well, I have heard a lot of things
24 that 25 might	Q.	Do you think all of the nurses

```
have gotten together and come down here and --
 2.
                        No, sir, I don't think that.
                  Α.
is
 3
     not what I'm saying. I just think that maybe a lot
of
 4
     people, a lot of time went by, and I think that you
can
     definitely --
 5
 6
                  Q.
                        Well, you heard her, she wrote it
 7
     down.
 8
 9
                        THE COURT: Well, let her finish
her
10
     answer. Do you want to add any more?
11
                        THE WITNESS: Well, I just think
that
     you can definitely take things out of context, after
а
13
     certain period of time.
14
     BY MR. TOBY L. SHOOK:
15
16
                        Well, as far as time goes by, you
17
     heard her testimony. She wrote these notes down?
18
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir, I did.
19
                  Q.
                        When she got home. Pretty fresh
```

OH		
20	her	mind?

21 A. She has got the notes.

22 Q. Okay.

23 A. But how do we know that those were

24 written then?

Q. Do you think she lied about it?

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter 4978

1 No, I'm not saying that. Α. 2. Okay. Well, do you think we can Ο. trust 3 her? 4 She seems like a nice person. Α. 5 Q. Okay. Have you told any one else that a man was standing over you, and you woke up, and he 6 tried to stab you? 8 Just as far as the dream that I Α. had. 9 Just the dream? Ο. 10 Α. Yes. 11 Q. When did your memory start getting 12 better? I mean, I guess you don't remember much t.hat. 13 happened in the hospital, do you? 14 No, I don't even remember, as far Α. as my relatives being there. I have had a lot of 15 different people say that they talked to me, and came and saw 16 me

Okay. You remember everything up

that I don't remember.

Q.

17

19	until	this	attack,	don't you?	What we	nt on in the
20	evenir	ıg?				
21			A.	To a certain	n extent	, I mean,
yeah						
22			Q.	I mean, your	c memory	is not
fuzzy	y on					
23	when I	Darin	got home	e?		
24 25			A. Q.	No, sir. Or what you	did all	day?

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 No, sir, I was conscious then, Α. yes, 2 sir. 3 Q. Your memory is not fuzzy on having your little sister Dana there, and what the boys were 5 doing, is it? 6 Α. No, sir. 7 It's not fuzzy as to what you Ο. and Darin talked about, is it? 9 Α. To a certain extent, no, sir. 10 Q. Okay. But then, as far as any of the 11 facts of this offense goes, you don't remember a thing about that, do you? 12 13 Α. No, I can speculate, but I don't know, to sit her and tell you, I can't tell you that. 14 15 Then your memory gets kind of good again, because you give a lot of details in your 16

voluntary statement about what happened after you saw

18		A.	I think if I live to be a hundred,
I			
19	wouldn't be	able t	o tell you everything that happened
20	that night.		
21		Q.	Okay.
22		Α.	For detail.
23		Q.	Well, you gave us a lot of
deta	ils?		
24 25		A. Q.	I gave some things, yes, sir. And you were able to give a lot of

4980

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

details on the 8th, when you wrote this statement out? A. 2 Yes, sir, but I still think that 3 there's a lot of things to this day, that --4 But as far as where the paramedics Ο. 5 were, what Darin was doing, what you were doing, you were 6 able to write that all down on June the 8th, weren't you? 7 Not every bit of it, but some of Α. it, yes, sir. 8 Well, we will be able to see for 9 O. 10 ourselves what all you wrote down? 11 Yes, sir, I think we have already Α. gone 12 over that. 13 Q. Okay. But then again at the hospital, when all of these statements are made to these nurses? 15 Yes, sir. Α. 16 Your memory is gone again, isn't Q. it? 17 Α. I just don't remember now.

18		Q.	You just don't remember those?
19		A.	No, sir.
20		Q.	It kind of goes in and out?
21		A.	Yes, sir. I have been told that
that			
22	is common.		
23		Q.	Okay. But I guess it got better
on			
24 25	the 8th when	you w A.	ere writing this statement out? A little bit, but not much.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 Okay. And as far as --Q. 2 Like I said, to this day, there is Α. 3 still a lot of steps that I don't remember. 4 0. Okay. And you remember going to the 5 police station and giving this statement, don't you? 6 Yes, sir, it was before the Α. viewing. 7 Q. And then you went to the viewing after 8 that? 9 Yes, sir. I was almost two hours Α. 10 late. 11 Q. And then the next day was the funeral? 12 Yes, sir. Α. 13 Okay. Then there was a birthday Q. party after the funeral at your mother's house, wasn't there? That is kind of been misunderstood 15 Α. as 16 a birthday party. 17 It wasn't a birthday party? Q. 18 Α. Well, after a funeral people go to the

4982

- 19 person's home, and they get together, and eat, or talk
- 20 and console each other, and the kids were there, and they
- 21 were swimming out in the back, and I had given my little
- 22 sister the sand art for them to do sand art. For Devon,
- 23 for his birthday.
- Q. So you are saying that there wasn't a 25 birthday party at your mother's house?

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 It wasn't really a birthday party. Α. 2. Okay. I guess your good friend Ο. Karen 3 Neal was just mixed up about that? 4 No, sir. Α. 5 Ο. Okay. Were your aunts there, your aunts from Pennsylvania, were they there at your mother's 7 house? I don't remember. 8 Α. 9 Okay. Ο. 10 I think they could have been, but Α. I'm 11 not exactly sure. 12 Ο. Okay. 13 I mean, because we had relatives Α. that 14 were staying at hotels, and they were going back and 15 forth, and --16 But, by that, you do remember Q. going to 17 the party, don't you? Your memory wasn't bad at that 18 point, was it? 19 Α. Really, I don't remember much

about

- 20 that day. I stayed in the house, and pretty much -- I
- 21 don't really remember too much about that.
- Q. Well, your other good friend in the
- 23 neighborhood is Mercedes Adams?
- A. Yes, sir.

4983

Q. Do you remember that next week going

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

over to her house and talking to her? 2 I think I went over to her house Α. and 3 to Karen's. 4 Okay. And do you remember talking Q. to 5 her in her family room area? 6 I don't really remember it, but A. yes, it is possible that I did that. 8 Ο. Her house has the same exact floorplan as your house does, doesn't it? 10 Α. Yeah, to some extent, yes, it does. 11 Okay. And back in that family Q. room, she has kind of set her furniture up, following your 12 example, hasn't she? Two couches? 13 14 Well, I don't know about that. Α. 15 Okay. Do you remember talking to Ο. her about what happened there in that family room on that

17

couch?

18		Α.	About				
19		Q.	About	what happ	ened that	night?	
20		Α.	About	everythin	g that ha	appened	
that							
21	night?						
22		Q.	Well,	just desc	ribing to	her wha	аt
23	happened that	t night	Do	you remem	ber talk:	ing to he	er
24 25	about that n	ight? A.	I'm su	ıre I did.	I talke	ed to	
Merce	edes						

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter 4984

- 1 about a lot of things. I talked to her about that,
 - 2 talked to her about everything that was going on.
- 3 Q. Okay. Well, let me talk specifically
- 4 about that. Do you remember telling Mercedes Adams that
- 5 Damon woke you up, and when you woke up, there was a man
- 6 standing over you, and then he tried to stab you in the
- 7 heart, and you were able to block his blow. And that is
- 8 how this cut got on your left side?
- 9 A. No, sir, I mean, I think I did
- 10 her that, but that was about a dream that I had.
- 11 Q. Okay. You did tell her that though?
- 12 A. I believe so.
- Q. But that was a dream you had?
- 14 A. Yes, sir, just like I said

before. I

- 15 had about seven or eight dreams just like that.
- 16 Q. So when you told her this, did you

17	Mercedes, this is a dream I had about what happened?
18	A. Well, I don't know if I said it
in	
19	those exact words.
20	Q. You mean you might have been
able	to
21	tell her that, and just not mention that it was a
dream	n
22	you were having?
23	A. I don't think so.
24 25	Q. You don't think so?

say

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 So, you think before you went Q. through that rendition of it, you would have told her, this is a 3 dream I had? 4 Α. Well, in some perspective like that, 5 yes, sir. 6 Q. Okay. 7 I think that I would have said Α. that. 8 So she wouldn't have thought any Q. way that you were trying to tell her what had happened that 10 night? 11 Α. No, sir, I did tell her what the psychic told us about what happened. 12 13 Ο. Well, I'm not asking you about what the psychic said. 14 Well, it was the same thing. 15 Α. 16 Okay. So this was just a dream Q. you were telling Mercedes about? 17

18		A.	Yes, sir.
19		Q.	Okay. Do you remember having a
20	conversation	with I	Mercedes later, when she asked
you	how		
21	you could sl	eep th	rough this killing?
22		A.	I don't really remember her
aski	ng me		
23	that.		
24 25 don'	t	Q. A.	You don't remember that? She could have, but I really

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1
     remember.
 2
                        She could have asked you that?
                  Q.
 3
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
 4
                  Ο.
                        Do you remember her asking how
could
     you sleep through your boys being stabbed? How did
you
 6
     sleep through it?
 7
                  A.
                        That is a question I have asked
myself
     many times.
 9
                        Well, do you remember telling
                  Q.
her,
10
     "Well, I was on sleeping pills that night,
Mercedes"?
11
                        No, I don't think I said that.
                  Α.
12
                  Q.
                        You didn't say that?
13
                  Α.
                        No.
14
                  Ο.
                        I mean, you weren't on sleeping
pills,
15
     were you?
                        No, sir, I wasn't.
16
                  Α.
17
                        Okay. When was it that you
                  Q.
started
```

sleeping downstairs on the couch?

19	Α.	We had slept downstairs on the
couch		
20 for quite so	me time	e. I mean off and on, it wasn't
an all		
21 the time thi	ng.	
22	Q.	That evening you were watching
TV; is		
23 that right?		
24 25	A. Q.	Yes, sir. But your head was at this end

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

of the

```
couch; right?
 2.
                        Yes, sir, it was.
                  Α.
 3
                        The TV is behind you?
                  Q.
 4
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
 5
                        How long had you been laying in
                  Q.
that
 6
   position?
 7
                        I had been laying that way the
                  Α.
whole
 8
     time.
 9
                  Q.
                        How could you watch TV in that
10
    position?
11
                        You are on your stomach and you
                  Α.
are
12
     looking at the TV.
13
                        Okay. So you were laying there
                  Q.
on
14
    your stomach, watching TV that way?
15
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
16
                        And you decided to sleep on the
couch
    downstairs?
17
                        Yes, sir.
18
                  Α.
19
                  Q.
                        How many nights in a row had
you done
```

- 20 that?
- 21 A. I didn't do it the night

before. The

- 22 boys had a friend over. And, I may have done it before
- 23 that, and I may have done it the Friday, the week before
- 24 that, with my little sister.
- Q. Okay. Did you not tell the police

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 there on the 6th that you had been sleeping downstairs
 - 2 for about the last five days?
- 3 A. Well, I don't remember saying the last
- 4 five days.
- 5 Q. Well, why did you choose to sleep down
 - 6 there that night?
- 7 A. Well, the boys were down there
- 8 sleeping, and Damon, if he wakes up, he wakes up every
- 9 night, and he comes into our bedroom, and he gets in bed
- 10 with us. If Devon wakes up, he usually, wakes up and
- 11 then goes back to sleep, but Damon doesn't do that. And
- 12 so, I wanted to make sure that I was down there with
- 13 Damon.
- Q. Well, why didn't you just put Damon in
- 15 his bed?
- 16 A. Because it was already late,

and	they
alla	CIICy

- 17 were already sound asleep. It was our home. It was our
- 18 home, sir, I didn't -- I mean, what is wrong with
- 19 sleeping downstairs?
- Q. Do you usually let your children lay
- 21 on the floor and sleep all night?
- A. Sometimes.
- Q. Okay. That was a normal

practice?

- A. Yes, sir, it was.
- Q. Okay. Why did you want to sleep

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

downstairs then? 1 Α. Because, mainly my children were down 3 there. 4 Q. Okay. And, why did you want to sleep down there with the children? 6 Α. Because of Damon. 7 Because he would wake up at Ο. night? 8 Yes, sir, and he would cry. Α. 9 He would cry? Ο. 10 Yes, sir. Α. If you weren't right there? 11 Ο. 12 Α. Yes, sir. 13 Okay. When he wakes up in his Q. bed, 14 does he start crying? In his bed? 15 A. 16 Ο. Yes. 17 No, usually he comes into our Α. room. 18 Q. Okay. 19 Like if he had a bad dream, or 20 sometimes he would wet the bed. Okay. But you decided not to 21 Q.

take

- them upstairs and put them in their beds after they were
- 23 asleep?
- 24 A. No, sir.
- Q. Okay. And you had the window open?

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 From what I remember, it was Α. open. 2 Okay. Now, you weren't Q. sleeping on the couch because you had had some disagreement with your husband, were you? 5 That night, was I sleeping Α. there? 6 Ο. Yes. 7 No, sir. Α. 8 Okay. You weren't down there Q. sleeping separate from him because you were mad at him? 10 No, sir, as a matter of fact, A. when we went to bed, we had both told each other that we loved 12 each other and we would see each other in the morning. 13 Okay. And that dog you had, he Ο. barks 14 a lot at strangers, doesn't he? 15 A. He does bark a lot if he is awake.

16	Q.	If he is awake?
17	Α.	Yes, sir.
18	Q.	He is not a real old dog, is
he?		
19	A.	No, I believe he is a couple of
years.		
20	Q.	Okay. I guess he just slept
through		
21 this whole th	ning a	lso?
22	A.	No, actually I think when
everybody		
23 started arriv	ving, l	ne was barking. I think Karen
had to		
24 go up and get 25 noise when		Okay. He can make a lot of

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
2
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
 3
                        Okay. What about that big cat
                  O.
that
     was right next to your head? Does he sleep well
too?
 5
                        He wasn't right next to my head,
                  Α.
but,
 б
     I think animals are kind of like people.
 7
                  Ο.
                        Well, what do you mean by that?
 8
                        Well, they sleep and eat just like
                  Α.
we
 9
     do.
10
                  Q.
                        They don't wake up when strangers
come
11
     into the room?
12
                        I don't know, sir. I don't know
                  A.
if he
     did or not.
13
14
                        Oh, and this man that you saw, you
                  Ο.
     said he had a T-shirt, are you talking about a short
15
16
     sleeve T-shirt?
                        I don't know for sure if it was
17
short
18
     sleeve, but --
19
                  Q. You think it was short sleeved?
```

1

he wants to, can't he?

20		Α.	I think it was short sleeved.
21		Q.	Okay. Now, your finances, are
you			
22	trying to	tell the	jury that you didn't have any
23	financial	problems	at all?
24		Α.	No, sir, I'm not trying to say
that 25			

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- Q. Had business been slow?

 A. Yes, it had.
- 3 Q. And how long had it been slow?
- 4 A. It was a little bit slow, I think
- 5 March and April had been slower than what we were used
- 6 to. May had picked up.
- 7 Q. Just March and April, are those the
- 8 only slow months you had?
- 9 A. That were slow.
- 10 Q. Okay.
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. Okay. Money wasn't tight at that
- 13 time?
- 14 A. Yes, money was tight.
- 15 Q. Okay.
- A. But the bills were being paid.
- 17 Q. Okay.
- A. As a matter fact, I think we

withdrew

- 19 11 thousand dollars out of our account, as far as draws
- in May, which is one of our biggest draws that we had.

Q. I guess, if

those are reflected in the

- 22 records, we could see that?
- 23 A. Yes, sir, they

do, as a matter of

- 24 fact.
- Q. Okay. Do you recognize 83-B?

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 A. Yes, sir, I do.
- Q. Okay. And, were

y'all two months

- 3 behind on your mortgage?
- A. No, sir, and

this was found in the

- 5 trash that came out of our Pathfinder that the -- I guess
- 6 the detectives, or whoever looked for it, it was found in
- 7 the trash, in the garage.
- Q. Right.
- 9 A. And it was in

the trash, because it

- 10 had been paid and taken care of.
- Q. Right. But when

you received this in

- 12 May, had y'all been two months behind on the mortgage
- 13 payment?
- A. No, sir, we

weren't. We were one

- 15 month behind and the next one was coming up.
- Q. And were you one

month behind because

- 17 you all had been real short on money?
- 18 A. No, actually we were one month behind
- 19 because I completely forgot. I had just started paying
- 20 bills at home, when I was used to paying them at the
- 21 shop.
- Q. So you had just forgotten to make that
- 23 payment?
- A. Well, there was actually a couple of bills that I had forgotten to make.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1
                        Same thing on
                  Q.
the American Express
    bill, I guess?
 2
 3
                  Α.
                        I'm not sure
about that American
     Express bill.
 5
                  Q. And despite --
 6
                  A. I do know that
it was paid, but I
   don't remember seeing that.
 8
                        Okay. Despite
                  Q.
being strapped for
   money, you were planning on going
to Pennsylvania for two
10
    weeks?
11
                        Yes, sir.
                  Α.
12
                  Q.
                        Then you were
going to go down to
    Mexico with your good friend
Mercedes?
                        Yes, sir.
14
                  Α.
15
                  Q.
                        Was that going
to be in July?
16
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
17
                  Q.
                        Okay. And you
```

had a lot of jewelry

- 18 out that wasn't taken in this attack; is that right?
- 19 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. That was the

photographs with all of

- 21 the jewelry that we have seen on the bar?
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And, you usually

wore those on your

- 24 fingers, did you not?
- A. Yes, sir.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1
                         Was it your
                  Q.
practice to wear rings on
     every finger?
 2
 3
                  Α.
                         Sometimes.
 4
                  Q.
                         You bought a lot
jewelry, didn't you?
 5
                  Α.
                         My husband
bought me a lot of jewelry.
 6
                  Ο.
                         Did you ever
shop for jewelry
     yourself?
 7
 8
                  Α.
                         Not by myself.
 9
                  Ο.
                         You never went
into these pawn shops
   by yourself?
10
11
                         Not by myself,
                  Α.
no, sir.
12
                         Was Darin always
                  O.
with you?
13
                         Yes, sir.
                  Α.
14
                         Did you take the
                  O.
children with you
     sometimes when you went shopping?
15
16
                  Α.
                         I think there
```

were a couple of times.

17 Q. Did you take

them into the pawn shop

- 18 when you went shopping?
- 19 A. Maybe a couple

of times.

Q. So you are

saying that Darin was the

- 21 one that would buy the jewelry for you?
- A. Well, we would look at it together.
- Q. Okay. And that

was one of your

- 24 hobbies; is that right?
- A. Well, I don't

know if you would call

```
it a hobby.
 2
                        Okay. Had you
                  Q.
not been having fights
     up at work with your husband in
'96, in March and April?
 4
                  Α.
                        We had ups and
downs, just like
    everybody else does.
 6
                  O.
                        Were you not
fighting more frequently
     over money?
 7
 8
                  Α.
                        No, sir.
 9
                        That just wasn't
                  Ο.
happening?
10
                  Α.
                        No, sir.
11
                  Ο.
                        You weren't
having loud arguments at
     work over money?
12
                        No, sir, if we
13
                  A.
had arguments at work,
     usually it was about something that
had happened with a
15
     job.
16
                  Q.
                        Okay. Not over
money or anything like
```

17 that?

18 A. No, sir.

19

20 MR. TOBY SHOOK:

Judge, could we

21 approach the bench for a second?

22 THE COURT:

Certainly.

MR. TOBY SHOOK:

Just for a moment.

24 THE COURT:

Certainly.

25

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1
                         (Whereupon, a
short
 2.
                         Discussion was
held
 3
                         Off the record, after
                         Which time the
 4
 5
                         Proceedings were resumed
 6
                         As follows:)
 7
 8
                         THE COURT: All right. Ladies
and
     gentlemen of the jury, once more, you will have to
step
   out of the courtroom briefly, please.
11
12
                         (Whereupon, the jury
13
                         was excused from
the
14
                         courtroom, and
the
15
                         proceedings were
held
16
                         in the presence of
the
17
                         defendant, with
her
```

18	attorney, but outside
19	the presence of the jury
20	as follows:)
21	
22	THE COURT: All right. All
right	ē.
23	Just a minute.
24 25 proce	Let the record reflect that all parties in the trial are present, and these eedings

```
jury.
 2
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK: No, Judge,
this is
   not a hearing. I need to go back there for a
moment.
 4
                        THE COURT: All right.
 5
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK: About 10
minutes.
6
                        THE COURT: Well, let's take a
10
   minute break then. All right.
 8
 9
                        (Whereupon, a
short
10
                         recess was
taken,
11
                         after which
time,
12
                         the proceedings
were
13
                         resumed on the
record,
14
                         in the presence
and
                         hearing of the
15
```

1 are being held outside of the presence of the

defendant

16 and the jury, as

follows:)

17

18 THE COURT: All

right. Are both sides

19 ready to bring the jury in and

resume the trial?

MR. GREG DAVIS:

Yes, sir. The State

21 is ready.

22 MR. DOUGLAS

MULDER: Yes, sir, the

23 defense is ready.

24 THE COURT: All

right. Bring the jury

25 in, please.

```
1
 2
                         (Whereupon, the
jury
3
                          was returned to
the
 4
                          courtroom, and
the
 5
                         proceedings
were
 6
                          resumed on the
record,
 7
                          in open court, in
the
 8
                         presence and
hearing
9
                          of the defendant,
10
                         as follows:)
11
12
                         THE COURT: Let the record
reflect
     that all parties in the trial are present and the
jury is
14
   seated.
15
                        Mr. Shook.
16
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK: Thank you.
```

17		
18		
19		CROSS EXAMINATION (Resumed)
20		
21	BY MR. TOBY	L. SHOOK:
22		Q. Ma'am, do you remember calling up
a		
23	radio show,	back on December 5th and talking to a
man k	ЭУ	
24 25	the name of	Rick Roberts up in Dallas? A. Yes, sir.

1 Okay. Do you need me to wait? Ο. Are you okay? 2 Yes, sir. 3 Α. 4 Ο. Okay. I can wait if you need a 5 moment? 6 Α. No, I'm fine. 7 Okay. I've got a typed Ο. transcript of that, but do you remember telling him -- let me show you the statement, and you said, "It happened, but I just want people to keep an open mind. I want people to know 11 that I did not murder my children. I know what happened 12 in that house that night"? 13 Yes, sir. Α. 14 O. Okay. And then you repeated it again. 15 "I know what happened in that house that night"? Yes, sir. 16 Α. 17 Okay. Now, I brought Glenn Mize Q. in here earlier and you said that he didn't match the 18

- 19 description, right? We could rule him out?
- 20 A. Well, he is too large.
- Q. Okay. And we could rule him out?
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. But, in the past, you have made

lots

- 24 of statements, written letters to your family and friends
- 25 saying it was Glenn Mize, haven't you?

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
I didn't say it was Glenn Mize.
 1
                  Α.
 2
                        You made lots of statements in the
                  Ο.
     past, haven't you?
 3
 4
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
 5
                  Ο.
                        Do you remember writing a letter
to
 6
     your Aunt Sandy on November 1st of 1996? Do you
remember
 7
     doing that?
 8
                  Α.
                        Can I see the letter, please?
 9
                  Ο.
                        Sure.
10
                  Α.
                        Yes.
11
                  Q.
                        Do you see at the top there, Aunt
12
     Sandy?
13
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
14
                  Ο.
                        That is a copy of a letter you
wrote
15
     her, isn't it?
16
                        Yes, sir.
                  Α.
17
                        Okay. And do you remember telling
                  Ο.
18
    her, "We believe we know who did it. That FBI
guy is
19
     working on it. We have two months to work on it.
We
20
     already have so much on him. I really believe he did
it.
```

- 21 Darin will have to tell you about him it's a long story,
- I know it's him. I saw him and I know it's him"?
- A. Yes, sir.

5002

- Q. You wrote that to your aunt?
- 25 A. Yes, sir, can I see this page a minute

```
2
                  Q.
                         Sure.
 3
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir, that's it.
 4
                  Q.
                         Okay. So in this letter you say,
" I
 5
     saw him and I know it's him."
 6
                         I don't think that we were talking
 7
     about Glenn Mize at that time.
 8
                  Q.
                        Well, you were talking about
someone
     that you thought did it?
10
                        Yes, sir.
                  Α.
                         Who did you think did it back on
11
                  0.
12
     November 1st?
13
                         There was another man that lived
                  Α.
in
14
     the neighborhood that some people were telling me
about.
15
                         Okay. Well, you say in the
                  Q.
letter,
     "I saw him"?
16
                         Yes, sir.
17
                  Α.
18
                         I mean that is a pretty positive
                  Q.
     statement. "I saw him and I know he did it." Are
19
you
```

1

please?

- 20 talking about that other man, or are you talking about
- 21 Glenn Mize?
- 22 A. I'm talking about the other man that
- 23 they were telling me about.
- Q. Okay. Then, let me show you another
 25 letter to your good friend Karen?

1 Α. Yes. 2 Do you recognize that? Q. 3 May I see it? Α. 4 Q. Sure. Do you recognize that as a сору of the letter to your friend Karen? 5 6 Α. Yes, sir, that is my handwriting. 7 You say in that letter, and you Ο. even underlined it: "Karen, I know who did it, I can't write it down, they read my mail"? 10 Yes, sir, at the time I was Α. hoping. 11 Q. You were just hoping? 12 Α. Yes. 13 Okay. So you --Q. 14 Α. I had been told a lot about two different people. 15 16 Ο. Okay. Let me show you another letter 17 to Karen, do you recognize that? Let me read it. 18 Α. 19 Okay. Do you recognize that Q. letter to 20 your friend Karen?

21			Α.	Yes, s	sir.				
22			Q.	Okay.					
23			A.	Yes, s	sir.				
24			Q.	Okay.	And	in	this	letter,	you
say, 25	"I believe	Glenr	n did	it."					

5004

```
1
                         Yes, sir.
                  Α.
 2
                         "Rene's old friend, Allison."
                  Q.
 3
                  Α.
                         Yes, sir.
                         "Well, Glenn was her stepfather.
 4
                  Q.
Mom
 5
     and Darin can give you all the details. This man is
very
     evil, and I told the police about him in the
beginning."
 7
                  Α.
                         Yes, sir.
                         "And I thought the PD checked it
 8
                  O.
out,
 9
     but they didn't."
10
                  Α.
                         Yes, sir.
11
                  Q.
                         So we're talking about Glenn Mize
12
     there, aren't we?
13
                  Α.
                         In that one, yes, sir, there were
two
     different people that I was told about, I was told a
14
lot
15
     of things about.
16
                         Well, in these letters, you are
                  Ο.
saying
     you saw the man, and he is the one that did it?
17
                         I saw the back of the man.
18
                  Α.
19
                  Q.
                         Okay. Well --
```

20		A.	I didn't know what Glenn looked
like	•		
21		Q.	Well, we have another letter here
to			
22	Dear Joe and	Terry	
23		A.	May I ask you where you are
gett	ing		
24 25	all of these		rs from, sir? Do you recognize this letter?

```
1
                         I would like to know where you
                  Α.
getting
     the letters from.
 3
                  Ο.
                        Do you recognize this letter?
                  A.
 4
                        Yes, sir.
 5
                  Q.
                        Okay.
 6
                  Α.
                        Let me look at it.
 7
                        Okay. First --
                  Ο.
 8
                  Α.
                        Oh, the jail file in the central
room,
     isn't that illegal?
10
                        No, it's not.
                  Q.
11
                         It's not? Okay. I thought it
                  Α.
was.
                        Okay. Do you recognize that
12
                  Q.
letter to
13
    Joe and Terry?
14
                        Just a second. Yes, sir.
                  Α.
15
                  Ο.
                        Okay.
16
                         I remember that. That is the
                  Α.
other
17
     man.
                        That is the other man?
18
                  Ο.
19
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
                        And you described this other man?
20
                  Q.
```

21		Α.	Yes, sir.
22		Q.	Okay. Y'all were working on it
23		A.	I'm sorry, what?
24 25	neighborhood		Did this other man live in the say?

```
1
                         Yes, sir.
                  Α.
 2.
                         Okay. And, down the street I
                  O.
guess;
 3
     is that right?
                         Yes, sir.
 4
                  Α.
 5
                  Q.
                         Do you remember telling her, "We
know
     he left the sock directly in the path towards his
home"?
 7
                         That is what that says.
                  Α.
                         "We know he was outside his home
 8
                  Ο.
at
     2:30 that morning"?
 9
                         Yes, sir, that is true.
10
                  Α.
                         And his wife gave a statement?
11
                  Ο.
12
                         Yes, sir.
                  Α.
13
                  Q.
                         "2:00 A.M. She heard him come
back at
     2:30 A.M., and all the people behind us gave
statements
     that they woke up at 2:30 A.M. with the dogs
barking"?
                         That is what I was told.
16
                  Α.
17
                  Ο.
                         "Devon and Damon knew this man."
```

Did

18	they know	this man	?
19		A.	They did.
20		Q.	What is his name?
21		Α.	His name is Gary.
22		Q.	His name is Gary what
23		Α.	Austin.
24 25		Q. A.	Gary Austin? Yes, sir.

```
Okay. "And he lives in the same
 1
                  Q.
house
     as ours -- the same floorplan." What does Gary
Austin
 3
    look like?
                  Α.
                        I don't know, sir.
 5
                        You don't know what he looked
                  0.
like?
 6
                  Α.
                        No, they told me -- some people
went
     by his house and told me what he looked like.
 8
                        He fits the description. He has
                  0.
 9
     longer hair, he has big arms and a wide back?
10
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
11
                        Okay. And he is heavier around
                  O.
the
12
     middle?
13
                        Yes, sir.
                  Α.
14
                        Is that the description you gave
                  Ο.
the
     police?
15
                        Yes, sir, I believe so.
16
                  Α.
17
                        Is that what you remember?
                  Q.
18
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
19
                  Q.
                        I mean, a while back you didn't
```

tell								
20	this ju	ry about	anyon	e being	y wide	around	the	middle
or								
21	having	big arms	s?					
22		А	. We	11				
23		Q	. Di	d you?				
24		А	. We	ll, as	big as	s Chris	Fros	sch,
that	is							

25 pretty big to me.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter 5008

1 And then in that same letter, you Ο. said, "This man could be on his balcony and see into 2 our 3 back yard"? 4 That is what I was told, sir. Α. 5 Ο. "Where the hot tub is"? 6 That is what I was told. Α. 7 "And who knows how many times he Ο. 8 watched me"? Yes, sir. 9 Α. 10 Ο. Okay. Now, you know that no one could watch you from any balcony in your hot tub, don't you? 12 No, I don't. That is what I was Α. told. 13 Q. Your hot tub is covered, isn't it? 14 Yes, it is, but it had open Α. windows all the whole way around it. 15 16 O. It's all covered. We can see that in these photographs? 17 18 A. Yes, sir, but all those windows

are

- 19 open a lot.
- Q. You have been in your back yard

many

- 21 times, haven't you?
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And you know, that there is no

house,

- 24 anywhere in your neighborhood, that has a balcony that
- 25 can see in your back yard?

```
1
                        There is a house, sir.
                  Α.
 2
                        There is?
                  Ο.
 3
                  Α.
                        Down the street.
 4
                  Ο.
                        Down the street, where is it? How
far
 5
     down the street is it?
 6
                        Down at the very end of street.
                  Α.
 7
                        At the end of the street?
                  Ο.
 8
                  Α.
                        That is what I was
told.
 9
                  Q.
                        Can you show us?
10
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
11
                        Okay. All right.
                  Q.
12
                  Α.
                        That is not the
same.
13
                        What is not the same?
                  Q.
14
                  Α.
                        It doesn't look the same there is
a --
15
     like a cut off here. This looks further to me, this
is
16
     further away.
17
                        Okay. But it would be down here,
                  Q.
way
18
     down here?
19
                  A.
                        Yes, sir.
```

20		Q.	Okay.	And yo	ou are sa	aying tha	аt
some	one						
21	could get on	their	balcony	, and	down at	the end	of
the							
22	block, look a	and see	e you in	nside y	your hot	tub?	
23		A.	Sir, a	ll I ar	m saying	is what	I
was							
24 25	told.	Q.	Is that	c poss:	ible?		

```
I'm saying what I was told.
 2
                         Well, is that possible?
                  Ο.
 3
                         I don't know, sir, I have not
                  Α.
been out
 4
     there.
 5
                  Q.
                         You have been in your back yard?
 6
                  Α.
                         I have not been to the other
person's
 7
     balcony.
 8
                         Do you think that the other
                  Q.
person, at
     the other end of the block could see you?
10
                         I have no idea.
                  Α.
                         What that is, is just a lie,
11
                  Q.
isn't it?
12
                         It's not a lie, sir, it's what
                  Α.
was
13
     told to me.
14
                         You are just lying to your
                  Ο.
relatives?
15
                         I'm not lying to my relatives.
                  Α.
That
16
     was told to me.
17
                  Q.
                         Okay. Here is another letter to
your
```

Α.

- 18 Aunt Sherry and family; do you recognize that?
- 19 A. Yes, sir, I do.
- Q. Okay. And in this letter, don't you
- 21 say, "I know who did it, and it's driving me crazy that
- 22 he is out there running free. What really makes me angry
- 23 is that I gave the Rowlett PD his name in the beginning
- 24 and I assumed they would check him out, but they never
- 25 did. Now he has had time to make up a story, but I

- 1 believe if he has lot a of pressure he will break"?
- 2 A. Sir, the man that did this, is

out

- 3 there running free.
- 4 Q. Did you write that?
- 5 A. Yes, I did.
- Q. That is supposed to be Glenn

Mize,

- 7 isn't it?
- 8 A. Well, either Glenn Mize or Gary.
- 9 Q. Well, you say in this letter that

you

- 10 gave his name to the Rowlett Police Department and you
- 11 have already testified that the one name you gave was
- 12 Glenn's; is that right?
- A. Yes, sir.
- Q. So you are talking about Glenn

Mize in

- 15 this letter, aren't you?
- 16 A. Yes, I think so, yes, sir.
- Q. You say, "I know who did it."
- 18 A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. Okay. Okay. This is a letter

to your

- 20 friend Melanie; is that right?
- 21 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Do you recognize that?
- A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. And in this letter, do

you not

25 say --

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1 Wait, can I see the back of it? Α. 2. Sure. In this letter, don't you Q. say, "I am praying that they will be able to get a confession from Glenn"? 5 Yes, sir. Α. 6 I can't believe the police never Ο. even checked him out? Yes, sir. 8 Α. 9 You are talking about Glenn Q. Mize; 10 right? 11 A. Yes, sir, the police never did check 12 him out until later. 13 Q. Well, you have told this jury that we 14 could rule out Glenn Mize; right? 15 Yes, sir, now that I have seen him. 16 Okay. Again, here is another Q. letter I

want to show you, to your Aunt LouAnn, is that your

Aunt

- 18 LouAnn up in Pennsylvania?
- 19 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Okay.
- 21 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. And in that letter, you

say "We

- 23 know who did it, and we're trying to get more on him.
- 24 Unless we can get him to confess or say something
- to 25 someone, I'm not sure how we can get him?"

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1
                        Yes. Can I see that just a
                  Α.
minute?
 2
                  Q.
                        Sure.
 3
                  Α.
                        This was not to my LouAnn in
    Pennsylvania, this is another LouAnn.
 4
 5
                  Q.
                        Another LouAnn?
 6
                        That is in our family.
                  Α.
 7
                        Now, some of these letters
                  Ο.
obviously
    were to your friend Karen Neal; is that right?
 9
                        Yes, sir.
                  Α.
10
                        You said, "We know who did it,
                  Ο.
Glenn
11
   did it."
12
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
13
                        Okay. I guess she forgot about
                  Q.
that
    when we asked her if she remembered any other
version
15
    that you had told her?
16
                  Α.
                        Karen?
17
                        Karen.
                  0.
18
                        I don't know, you would have to -
                  A.
- T
```

don't remember.

20			Q.	Okay	. No	ow,	Mrs.	Routi	ler,	you	say
your											
21	panties	were	gone?								
22			A.	Yes,	sir	•					
23			Q.	Were	you	wea	aring	them	befo	ore t	the
24 25	attack?		Α.	Yes,	sir	•					

```
1
                        Okay. But they were gone, I
                  Q.
guess,
     when did you realize they were gone?
 3
                  Α.
                        After I was told sometime later.
 4
                        Okay. Let me show you another
                  O.
letter
 5
     to your Aunt Sandy and Uncle Robert?
 6
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
 7
                  Ο.
                        Do you recognize that?
 8
                        These are what, two letters or
                  Α.
three
 9
     letters?
10
                        Do they all seem to be in your
                  Q.
11
    handwriting?
12
                        Yeah, but one thing I'm noticing
                  Α.
is
13
     that these letter don't have any dates, and I always
put
14
     dates on my letters.
15
                  Q. Are you saying we made these up
some
16
     how?
17
                        No, no. I'm just saying that
                  Α.
they
```

don't have dates on them.

19								
20		MR.	JOHN	HAC	ELER:	You	r	Honor
could	d we							
21	approach the bench	?						
22		THE	COURT	Γ:	Yes,	you	ma	ay.
23								
24 25			ereupo scussi					

```
off the record, after
 1
 2
                        which time the
 3
                        proceedings were resumed
 4
                        as follows:)
 5
   BY MR. TOBY L. SHOOK:
 7
                 Q.
                       In this letter, don't you say,
"Well,
8 I guess you heard that they are now saying they
found a
   small amount of one of the boy's blood on my gown.
Ιt
   would have to be Damon's because I was trying to
save
11
   him"?
12
                 A.
                       Yes, sir.
13
                       That is after you heard about
                 Q.
some of
    the DNA results; is that right?
14
                       I don't know that, there is not a
15
                 A.
date
16
   on that letter.
17
                 Q. Okay. But that is your letter,
isn't
18
   it?
                 A. Yes, sir, it is.
19
```

20		Q.	But when you write to your
frie	ends and		
21	relatives	that you	saw him, and you know it was him
you			
22	were just	that w	was just wishful thinking?
23		A.	I was wanting to hope, yes, sir.
24 25 all	we	Q.	Okay. MR. TOBY SHOOK: Okay. That's

```
1
    have, Judge.
 2
                        THE COURT: Mr. Mulder.
 3
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Yes.
 4
 5
 6
                       REDIRECT EXAMINATION
 7
 8
    BY MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
 9
                       Darlie, I got into this case the
                  0.
last
    of October of last year; did I not?
                       Yes, sir.
11
                  Α.
12
                       Okay. Prior to that time, you
                  Q.
had a
13
     lawyer who had two investigators working on this
case,
14
   didn't he?
15
                  A.
                       Yes, sir.
16
                       Had one by the name of Cliff
                  Ο.
Jenkins,
17
     and another one by the name of Ron Cochran?
18
                       Yes, sir.
                  A.
19
                       And they funneled -- of course,
                  0.
they
20
   were being paid, weren't they?
21
                  A. Yes, sir.
```

22

MR. TOBY SHOOK:

Judge, I will object

24 to the leading.

MR. DOUGLAS

MULDER: Judge, he brought

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
2
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK:
Well, I still object
   to the leading.
                        THE COURT:
Gentlemen, gentlemen,
   please.
 6
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK:
I'll object to the
     leading, Judge.
 8
                        THE COURT:
Gentlemen, gentlemen,
    please, phrase your questions
properly. Stop the
10
    bickering and let's get on with it.
11
12
    BY MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
13
                        And, the
                  O.
investigators would funnel --
     you have been locked up in jail since
June the 18th,
15
    haven't you?
                        Yes, sir.
16
                  Α.
17
                  Q.
                      So you are
dependent upon what is fed
```

this up, and I feel that --

- 18 to you?
- 19 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. All right. And,

as a matter of

21 fact --

22

MR. DOUGLAS

MULDER: Mark this as my

24 next exhibit.

25

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1
                         (Whereupon, the
next
 2.
                         exhibit was
marked as
 3
                         Defendant's
Exhibit
 4
                         No. 97, after which
 5
                         time, the proceedings were
 6
                         resumed as follows:)
 7
 8
 9
    BY MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
10
                        All right. Before I get off on
                  Q.
this,
   he made some to do about you letting your boys go
with
12
   this man who molested you?
13
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
14
                        Was your sister with them as
                  Ο.
well?
15
                        Yes, that is the only reason
                  Α.
that I
16
   let them go.
17
                        You didn't turn them over to this
                  Q.
man,
     did you?
18
```

19		A.	No.
20		Q.	Let me show what has been marked
for			
21	identification	on for	record purpose as Defendant's
Exhil	oit		
22	No. 97?		
23		A.	Yes, sir.
24 25	Austins?	Q.	Okay. Is that a report about the

```
Yes, sir.
 1
                  Α.
 2
                        All right. And I'll ask you if,
                  Q.
prior
     to the time that you wrote that letter, you received
     information from this private investigator, that he
had
 5
     gone down to the Austins' residence, he had heard
about
 6
     it through the neighborhood?
 7
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
 8
                        And, he had gone down
                  Ο.
to the Austins
9
     down --
10
11
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK: Judge,
I'll object to
12
    his leading.
13
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
Well, Judge, this
14
     is the only way I can ask --
15
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK: And he
is going into
     facts not in evidence.
16
17
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
Well, he brought
18
   it up.
```

MR. TOBY SHOOK: And,

it is hearsay.

THE COURT: Well, let's

just phrase

21 the question right, please.

22

23 BY MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:

Q. Did the investigator

tell you that Ms.

25 Austin had let it out to one of the people in the

 ${\tt Sandra\ M.\ Halsey,\ CSR,\ Official}$ Court Reporter

```
2
 3
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK: Again,
I'll object to
     leading.
 5
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
Well, this is the
    only way I can ask the question, Judge.
 7
                        THE COURT: Well,
gentlemen, please.
     Well, there are other ways. I'll let you
ask this
     question in the interest of time. Please.
10
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
All right.
11
12
   BY MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
                        That Ms. Austin had
13
                  O.
gone down at 2:30
     or 2:45 in the morning and found her
husband there?
                        Yes, sir.
15
                  Α.
16
                  Q.
                        Fully dressed?
17
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
                        And, as if he had been
18
                  Q.
```

neighborhood.

out and about

- 19 that evening?
- 20 A. That is what I was

told.

Q. Okay. And, he had told

her at that

22 time, that he had gotten up, he thought it might rain.

23

MR. TOBY SHOOK: Judge,

again, I'll

25 object to the leading.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

sustain the objection. One leading question is fine. Now, phrase the questions, do not testify. I will sustain the 4 objection. 5 BY MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: 7 Well, tell us what else Ο. you were told about this man Austin who lived --9 10 MR. TOBY SHOOK: And now I'll object 11 to hearsay, Judge. 12 THE COURT: Sustained. 13 14 BY MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: 15 All right. Austin Q. lived down the way from you, did he not? 16 17 Yes, sir. Α. 18 Ο. And his house is the same floorplan as

THE COURT: I'll

- 19 yours, isn't it?
- 20 A. Exactly the same

floorplan.

Q. Okay. And, did you

hear from this

- 22 investigator, that Austin had been out prowling around,
- 23 and was --
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- 25 Q. Was --

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
1
 2
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK: Judge,
again --
 3
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: --
caught by his
   wife --
 5
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK: Again,
I object to --
 6
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: --
coming in at
   2:30 in the morning?
 8
                        THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.
 9
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK: Judge,
again I object
   to the leading and the hearsay.
11
                        THE COURT: Please, Mr.
Mulder, please
12
    phrase your questions properly.
13
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
Judge, I
     understand, and I will try to put them as
artfully as I
15
    possibly can.
16
                        THE COURT: Good.
17
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
```

But, you know,

- 18 she has a right to answer these letters.
- 19 THE COURT: We do

understand that, and

- 20 if you will phrase your questions properly, she may do
- 21 that.

22

- 23 BY MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
- Q. Well, tell us what you

understood

25 about the Austins, and what precipitated you writing this

 ${\tt Sandra\ M.\ Halsey,\ CSR,\ Official}$ Court Reporter

- 1 letter that you thought that Austin was
 one of the --
- 2 incidentally, we don't have that investigator any longer,
- 3 do we?
- A. No, sir, we don't.
- 5 Q. All right. But tell

the folks on the

- 6 jury, just what you got about this Austin fellow being
 - 7 out and prowling around?
 - 8 A. He told me that --

9

- MR. TOBY SHOOK: Judge,
- I'll object to
- 11 the hearsay.
- 12 THE COURT: Don't say

that.

13 THE WITNESS: I was

told.

MR. TOBY SHOOK: Again,

Judge, I would

- 15 object to the hearsay. She can't go into what this
- 16 investigator told her, it's clearly hearsay.

-	
- 1	٠,
- 1	•

- 18 BY MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
- 19 Q. Well, what prompted you

to write this

- 20 letter?
- 21 A. I thought that the man

had been

- 22 outside because he had to get laundry at
- 2:30 in the
- morning. 23
- 24
- Q. All right. A. And, he was And, he was breathing 25 very hard when

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

- 1 he came in. And he was acting strange.
- 2 Q. Well --

3

4 MR. TOBY SHOOK: Judge,

Judge, again

- 5 we're going all into hearsay.
- 6 THE COURT: Well, let's

stay away from

- 7 hearsay, gentlemen. Just what we know, direct questions
 - 8 and answers. Let's move along.
- 9 MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:

Well, Judge, it

- 10 goes to her state of mind at the time that she wrote that
- 11 letter.
- 12 THE COURT: Well, I

know it does, Mr.

- 13 Mulder, and if you will ask your questions in the right
- 14 way, we can get on with this, and you know how to do it.
- MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:

Well, Judge,

- 16 perhaps you can give me some guidance.
- 17 THE COURT: Well, I

will be happy to	
18 if you will both ap	oproach the bench.
19	MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
All right. I can	
20 use all the help I	can get.
21	THE COURT: All right
22	MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
All right,	
23	
24 25	(Whereupon, after a short discussion

```
1
                         off the record,
 2
                         between the attorneys
 3
                         and the Court, after
which
                         time, the proceedings
 4
were
 5
                         Resumed on the record
 6
                         as follows: )
 7
                        MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: I'll ask it
 8
just
    like you said, Judge.
10
                        THE COURT: All right. Fine.
11
12
   BY MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
                  Q. Darlie, why did you write those
13
14
    letters?
15
16
                       THE COURT: Good.
17
                       MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Thank you,
Judge.
18
19
   BY MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
20
                  Q. You can go ahead and tell the
jury
21
   why?
```

22		Α.	Because at the time, from what I
was			
23	being told,	that	is what I thought.
24		Q.	Okay. You are not out being able
to 25	do any inve	stigat	tion on your own, are you?

```
1
                  Α.
                        No, sir.
 2
                        And, do you know whether or not,
                  Q.
in
     fact, this investigator had a videotaped interview?
 3
 4
                  Α.
                        Yes, sir.
 5
 6
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK: Judge, I will --
 7
                        THE WITNESS: He did.
 8
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK: Judge, again
I'11
     object to the leading, please.
10
                        THE COURT: I'll let her answer
the
    question. Go on and answer it, Mrs. Routier, as
11
12
    succinctly as possible.
13
                        THE WITNESS: Yes, sir, that is
what I
14
   was told.
15
16
   BY MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
17
                        Where the wife said that he is
                  0.
out in
18
   the wee hours of the morning.
19
2.0
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK: Judge, I will
object
```

- 21 again, to hearsay and leading.
- THE COURT: Well, I'm going to

let him

- 23 (sic) answer the question, or we will be here forever.
- Now, go ahead.
- 25 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir. That is what

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

```
I was told.
 2
 3
     BY MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
 4
                  Ο.
                        All right. Your boys had known
his
 5
     son, hadn't they?
                        Yes, sir, they did.
 6
                  Α.
 7
                        With respect to Mize, those
     investigators also told you about his violent
behavior,
     didn't they?
 9
10
                  Α.
                        Yes.
11
12
                        MR. TOBY SHOOK:: Judge, again,
I'11
13
     object to hearsay and to the leading nature of the
14
     question.
15
                         THE COURT: Overruled. Let's
move on
16
    please.
17
                         THE WITNESS: Yes, sir, they did.
18
     BY MR. DOUGLAS MULDER:
19
2.0
                  O.
                        Went down to the courthouse and
```

checked to find out where he lived, and found out

about

- 22 him, didn't they?
- 23 A. Yes, sir, I didn't make up any of this
- 24 stuff about these people. This is what was being told to 25 me from other people.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1	Q.	Of course, you are desperate,
aren	't	
2	you?	
3	A.	Yes, sir, very much.
4	Q.	Okay. When you talk to your
frie	nds	
5	about this, Darlie	e, are they interested in what
happ	ened	
6	to you?	
7	Α.	Yes.
8	Q.	Do they want to hear what
happ	ened	
9	that night?	
10	Α.	Yes, sir.
11	Q.	Have you told your friends about
what		
12	happened that ever	ning, as best you recall?
13	Α.	Yes, sir.
14	Q.	Cooperated with the police on
ever	У	
15	instance, didn't	you?
16	Α.	Yes, sir.
17	Q.	Cooperated with Bill Parker?
18	Α.	Yes, sir.
19	Q.	With Patterson?

20		Α.	Yes, sir.				
21		Q.	All of them?				
22		Α.	Yes, sir.				
23		Q.	Have you told your friends that -				
-							
24	about the	dreams th	nat you have had, or the				
_	nightmares 25 that you have had?						

- 1 A. Yes, sir.
- 2 Q. Have you told your friends about

the

- 3 psychic that you talked to?
- 4 A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. Have you told your friends that you
- 6 were involved in some sort of what, fight or altercation?
- 7 A. Yes, sir.
- 8 Q. Were you, in fact, involved in a fight
 - 9 or altercation?
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. Well, how do you know that?
- 12 A. Look at me. It's very obvious to
- 13 anybody with any common sense can see it.
- Q. Do you know from the looks of your
- 15 arms, and from these stab wounds in your arms, and from
- 16 the stab wounds in your chest and the slash on your
- 17 throat that you have been involved in a fight with
- 18 someone?
- A. Yes, sir.

21			MR.	DOUGLAS	MULDER:	Ι	believe
that	's						
22	all.	Thank you.					
23			THE	COURT:	Mr. Shook	٠.	
24 25							

1			RECROSS EXAMINATION
2			
3	BY MR. TOBY L.	SHOO	OK:
4	Q.		Well, these investigators, you
make			
5	the statement r	ight	here, "I know it's him, I saw
him	and		
6	I know it's him	. "	They are not "Darlie, you know
it's			
7	him. You can go	o al	nead and tell people that"?
8	Α.		Yes, sir, I was hoping.
9	Q.		You were just hoping?
10	A.		Yes, sir.
11	Q.		Okay.
12			
13			MR. TOBY SHOOK: I don't have
14	anything further	r, j	Judge.
15			MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: I believe
that	's		
16	all we have.		
17			THE COURT: You may step down,
ma'a	m.		
18	Watch your step	goi	ing off of there, please, ma'am.
Are			
19	you okay?		

ZO IIID WIINDOO' ICO, DII	20	THE	WITNESS:	Yes,	siı	r.
---------------------------	----	-----	----------	------	-----	----

21 THE COURT: Watch your step

getting

22 off of there, please, ma'am.

THE WITNESS: Okay.

THE COURT: Are you okay? Go

ahead

25 and get a drink of water. Don't you worry about it.

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court Reporter

1	All right. Your next witness,
Mr.	
2	Mulder.
3	MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Your Honor
and	
4	ladies and gentlemen of the jury, at this time the
5	defendant will rest her case in chief.
6	THE COURT: All right.
7	MR. GREG DAVIS: Yes, sir, may
we	
8	approach for just a minute?
9	THE COURT: You may.
10	
11	(Whereupon, a short
12	discussion was
held	
13	at the side of
the	
14	bench, between the
Cour	t,
15	and the attorneys for
16	both sides in the case,
17	off the record, and
outs	ide
18	of the hearing of the
19	Jury, after which

time,	
20	the proceedings were
21	resumed on the
record.)	
22	
23	THE COURT: All right.
24 25 of the	MR. GREG DAVIS: Thank you. THE COURT: All right. Members

- 1 jury, that's all of the testimony you will be hearing
 - 2 from the defense on their case in chief.
- 3 The State has a witness they want to
- 4 call in rebuttal, he will be here tomorrow morning at
- 5 9:00 and we well be -- I mean, before that, we will be
 - 6 ready to go then.
- 7 So, you are excused until tomorrow
- 8 morning at 9:00 o'clock. Same instructions as always.
- 9 Do not discuss this case among yourselves, because it is
- 10 not over yet, or with anybody else.
- If someone tries talk to you, tell the
- 12 bailiff who is with you at the time. Do no investigation
- on your own. You will decide this case based on the
- 14 testimony you hear and the evidence that you will receive
- 15 here in this courtroom.

- 16 Finally, if this -- if you see any of
- 17 this on -- this will appear on radio, TV or in the
- 18 newspapers, please ignore it.
- 19 And, it is probably best not to read
- 20 any papers, or look at any TV, or listen to the radio on
- 21 these matters, pending the outcome of this case.
- 22 Until then, we will see everybody
- 23 tomorrow morning at 9:00 o'clock. And, if you will
- 24 remain seated in the courtroom, please, until the jury
- 25 clears the courthouse.

1	Mr. Birdsong, hold everybody in.
2	THE BAILIFF: Yes, sir.
3	
4	(Whereupon, the
jury	7
5	Was excused from
the	
6	Courtroom, and
the	
7	Proceedings were
held	\mathbf{A}
8	In the presence of
the	
9	Defendant, with
his	
10	Attorney, but
outs	side
11	The presence of
jury	7
12	As follows:)
13	
14	THE COURT: All right. All
righ	nt.
15	Let the record reflect that these proceedings are
beir	ng
16	held outside of the presence of the jury, and all

parties

- 17 in the trial are present. All right.
- 18 MR. JOHN HAGLER: Okay. We're getting
- 19 together the letters that they intend to use. It will
- 20 just take us a second.
- THE COURT: Well, just say all of the
- 22 letters.

5034

- MR. DOUGLAS MULDER: Okay. We are
- 24 ready now. All right.
- 25 THE COURT: Back on the record now.

- 1 MR. JOHN HAGLER: Okay. Your Honor,
 - 2 pursuant to the agreement with the Court, we make our
 - 3 objections to the testimony, regarding the cross
 - 4 examination of the appellant by use of --
 - 5 THE COURT: The defendant.
- 6 MR. JOHN HAGLER: I'm sorry.

Judge,

- 7 I'm just used to writing -- or dictating briefs.
- THE COURT: I know you are, Mr.
- 9 Hagler.
- 10 MR. JOHN HAGLER: The defendant,

by

- 11 use of her written correspondence to various individuals.
- 12 And, your Honor, the Court stated that we could make this
- 13 objection, to the use of all of those documents. At the
- 14 present time, we would offer into evidence those
- 15 documents which we have mark as -- which will be marked
- 16 as Defendant's Exhibit, whatever the next number is.
- 17 THE COURT: All right. We will

make

18 it Defendant's Exhibit 98.

19	
20	(Whereupon, the following
21	mentioned item was
22	marked for
23	identification only
24 25	as Defendant's Exhibit No. 98

```
1
                         proceedings were
 2
                         resumed on the record
 3
                         in open court, as
 4
                         follows:)
 5
 6
                        MR. JOHN HAGLER: And, your Honor,
we
7
     would submit, that under 39.14, under the Texas Code
8
    of --
9
                        THE COURT: Be quiet, please.
Thank
10
    you.
11
                        MR. JOHN HAGLER: All right.
Thank
12
    you. All right.
13
                        And, we're entitled to all written
14
     statements made by the defendant. These statements,
it
15
     is our understanding, and we will ask the prosecutor
the
16
     question as to whether or not these letters, were
copied
    at the time that they were forwarded or sent from the
18
     jail by the sheriff's department.
```

MR. TOBY SHOOK:: These letters

- 20 copies that were in possession of Kerr County Sheriff's
- 21 office. It was our understanding that they copied all
- 22 mail going in, and all mail going out.
- They would not give us possession

of

24 these. We subpoenaed these today, we subpoenaed all

of

25 the correspondence today, and it got over here this

- 1 afternoon. I have looked at a lot of these letters.
- 2 Prior to that, we were allowed to view it, but we were
 - 3 not allowed to take it away, or to make copies.
 - 4 On the 27th of December, of '96,
- 5 Preston Douglass and Lloyd Harrell were up at the office,
 - 6 and I was showing them photographs on behalf of Mr.
- 7 Davis. I told Mr. Douglass at that time, that the Kerr
- 8 County Sheriff had made copies of the mail, but would not
 - 9 give us possession of them. So they were informed at
- 10 that time. We didn't have possession of them, and
- 11 didn't have possession of them until today, Judge.
- 12 were allowed to look at them.
- THE COURT: All right. That's fine.
- 14 All right.

we

We

- MR. JOHN HAGLER: Well, just one
- 16 thing, your Honor. Of course, it is our position, that
- 17 the Kerr County Sheriff's Department is simply an arm of

- 18 the State, and the State did, in fact, have constructive
- 19 custody of these documents, and we were never given
- 20 proper notice, and at the time of -- prior to the time of
- 21 the trial, the time that the statements of the defendant
- 22 were tendered, pursuant to this Court's discovery order,
- 23 And therefore, in view of Article 39.14 or 38.14 we would
- 24 urge that -- we would urge for a mistrial at this time,
- 25 as a result of the use of these documents without proper

1 discovery. 2 THE COURT: All right. Motion for mistrial is denied. And your objection, I assume you are 4 objecting? 5 MR. JOHN HAGLER: To the use of these 6 documents. 7 THE COURT: That is overruled. You have running objection back from the start, as you did approach the bench, and you have a running objection from 10 the start of the presentation of these documents. 11 MR. JOHN HAGLER: Okay. And, these documents, your Honor, they will be an exhibit? 13 THE COURT: They will be an exhibit, you bet, you bet. Get them all in there. 14 15 This is off the record. See everybody first thing in the morning. 17 18 (Whereupon, Defendant's

19	Exhibit No. 98 was
20	admitted in
evidence	
21	as Court's
Exhibit.)	
22	
23	(Whereupon, the
24 25 day,	proceedings were recessed for the

```
1
                         to be resumed the
 2
                         following day,
 3
                         January 30th,
1997, at
                         9:00 A.M., in open
 4
 5
                         court, as follows:)
 6
 7
                         (These proceedings are continued
to
     the next volume in this cause.)
 8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
```

Sandra M. Halsey, CSR, Official Court

Reporter

1	CERTIFICATION PAGE					
2						
3	STATE OF TEXAS)					
4	COUNTY OF DALLAS)					
5						
6	I, Sandra M. Halsey, Official Court Reporter					
of						
7	Criminal District Court No. 3, of Dallas County,					
Texa	.s,					
8	do hereby certify that I reported in Stenograph					
note	es,					
9	the foregoing proceedings, and this Statement of					
Fact	.S					
10	contains a true, complete and accurate transcript of					
all						
11	the proceedings held in this cause, on the date or					
date	es s					
12	as indicated.					
13						
14						
15						
16	Sandra M. Halsey, CSR					
#308						
17	Official Court Reporter					
18	Criminal District Court					

No.	3			
19		Dallas	County,	Texas
20				
21	Cert. #308			
22	Exp. 12-31-98			
23				
24 25				

1	JUDGE'S CERTIFICATE
2	
3	I, Mark Tolle, am Judge of this court,
Crim	ninal
4	
5	District Court Number 3, of Dallas County, Texas. I
6	
7	hereby certify that the foregoing transcript is true
and	
8	
9	correct, to the best of my knowledge, as certified by
10	
11	the Official Court Reporter of this Court.
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	
20	MARK TOLLE, JUDGE
21	Criminal District Court
No.	3

22					Dallas	Cou	inty,	Texas
23								
24 25								
	Sandra	М.	Halsey,	CSR,	Offic	ial	Court	Reporter